

A SHORT
SURVEY
OF THE
Lineal Descent
OF THE
Sovereign Princes,

That are most Considerable in

E U R O P E.

In III. BOOKS Bound together.

CONTAINING,

Besides their Births, Deaths, &c. The HISTORICAL Circumstances, of some of the Remarkable Actions of their Lives; to fix their Genealogy better upon the MEMORY.

With some Hints of each Prince's Pretensions, Subjoin'd to his Family, As giving Rise to the present Warrs, that do now disturb the Peace of CHRISTENDOM.

To each Book are added by way of Supplement, the Styles, Coats of Arms, Liveries, Seats of Pleasure, Religions, Languages, Revenues, &c. belonging to most of the Princes.

Collected and Published by William Alexander M. D.

E D I N B U R G H;

Printed by James Watson, and are to be Sold by John Vallange, Thomas Carruthers, and several other Book-sellers, M. DCC. IV.

Richard Widdrington his

Book 1776



To the Right Honourable,
JOHN *Earl of* **STAIR;**
Viscount of Dalrimple, Lord
Glenluce, Stranrawer,
Newlistoun, &c.

My Lord,

THO Flattery be the Compliment of Courtiers, and common Plague that haunts Great Families; Yet your Lordship's Soul is so far exalted above the Childish Insinuations of so ordinary a Fare, that I shall neither trespass on your Lordship's Modesty nor my own Temper in that way: For should I presume to trouble your Lordship with Flattery I must either imagine you like it, or not; If the former, it would tempt me to fancy your Lordship weak, a Crime so high against the Spirit of Reason, as to exceed not only Repentance, but even Pity and Forgiveness; If the latter, 'twould be ill Manners, in all Conscience, to entertain your Lordship with your own aversion. Were I to speak of your Lordship to any other but your self, I might possibly take the liberty to tell my thoughts, having sometimes had the Honour personally to admire, & often to hear from others, of the pleasant and ready Eloquence of your Lordship's speaking,
the

the refin'd justness of your thinking, the profound reach of your universal Accomplishments, and the generous Constancy of your Lordships Kindness, to the poorest of your Friends: But I have done when I have begg'd your Lordship's pardon, for presuming to Skreen my self (with such a plagiary collection) under the shadow of your Lordship's Patronage, and leave to list my self among the Number of

My Lord,

*Your Lordship's most Hum-ble
and most Devoted Servants,*

William Alexander.

I
not
stry
ing
For
I be
the
don
tha
ven
hap
los
A
Co
tia
bey
bel
Ma
Bo
flee
con
dic
ha
Bo
ing
tal
ful
til
of
en
Pe

To the READER.

I think my self concern'd, to forestal my Reader with this one preliminary Acknowledgment, that there's nothing here I can properly call my own, but the Industry of Collecting, and Method of disposing the following Sheets in the order in which they are now to appear: For I borrowed, or if you'll have it so, Stole most of it. I believe many Writers might say as much concerning their Works, if they wou'd tell the truth as I have done. I call my self therefore, rather the Publisher than Author of this Book: I designed chiefly to divert and improve my self, if others, as Ignorant as I, happen to be any thing informed, they will as little lose their Labour in perusing it, as I have done my Aim in writing it. I have not begun with our own Country, meerly to avoid the Imputation of being Partial and Vain, not because I doubt of our Antiquity beyond many other Countries, and as little do I disbelieve our Independency upon England: Sir George Mackenzie has sufficiently cleared the former in his Books against the Bishops of St. Asaph and Stillingfleet, and the latter is proven in Craig's Manuscript concerning Homage to the Satisfaction of all unprejudiced Men: I indeed hear that one Mr. Atwood has had the Confidence to write to the contrary: The Book I have not seen, but a certain Author of Learning and Honour, (as I am told) has already undertaken to dispatch his Calumnies by an Expeditious Refutation.

I have traced the Genealogy of the French and British Kings in the first Book, and handled the Princes of the Empire, and those about it in the second; and ended with the House of Austria, Kings of Denmark, Portugal and Sweden in the third and last. I have
indeed

To the READER.

indeed no reason to alledge in favour of this Method, but what is purely Arbitrary and Accidental: That the Empire shou'd in a manner be seated in the middle seems not wholly to deviat from the Natural Order, which has, as it were, placed Germany in the Centre of Europe. To Dispute Precedency among Kingdoms, and Countries is not my Business; for whatever Pretensions I may have to Translate or Collect, I lay no Claim to the Nice Exactness of a Critical Historian.

The last Article of the Title Page I took wholly out of the present State of the Universe, Printed at London this same Year.

I have Industiously avoided all needless Controversies, both because they generally give Offence, and Truth is often lost in too hot Disputes about it, for when Men are over Eager to pursue it, they too frequently out-run the Truth and leave it behind. But they are so generally bewitched with the love of Fame and Reputation, that they little consider this, and are commonly more Charmed with the Fancy of being thought to have Things, than really to have them; not forseeing that Fame is a thing of infinite Uncertainty and Contingency, depending more upon the Humours of Men, or some more secret and unaccountable Fate, than upon real Excellency and Merit; for some have the luck to be popular and cry'd up for nothing, when others that are truly deserving can scarce keep their Heads above Contempt. What a poor thing is it to beg our Happiness from the Opinion of others, possibly as weak as our selves? As for Posthumous Glory it comes too late to afford either much Pleasure or Satisfaction; since we'll either despise it, or not be sensible of it. And it seems below the Improvements of a separate State to regard the injurious Praises of Mortals below:

And

To the READER.

And suppose, as Mr. Norris most excellently says, a deceased Spirit cou'd take Delight in the Fame he has left behind him, yet those in whose Praises he out-lives himself, must shortly Die, and then his Fame will have a Funeral as well as himself.

I was some few days ago almost disposed to hinder this little Book from seeing the Light, by reading a grave and witty Passage of a very Evangelical Moral-ist, Viz. That Our SAVIOUR dropt his Divine Sentences amongst those He commonly Convers'd with, tho back'd with all the soft Easiness of a plain Simplicity, yet without either the Solemnity of Writing, or yet the Formality of set Composures; and that He never wrote (that we read of) in His whole Life but once, and that not on Pillars of Marble or Plates of Brass, but on the Dust, to avoid the Condemning of a Sinner, and that he wou'd not have Men to know what he writ, which seems at last to caution Christians to consider for what ends and purposes they write. I shall not repeat my own Motives and Intentions; but only disclaim all Expectations of Applause, which I truly do as little desire as deserve: Besides the Coats of Arms, &c. of the Princes treated of at the end of each Book: In the Supplement to the Second, I have hinted at the Cities of Venice and Geneva, the Hans Towns and Imperial Cities, the Cantons of Switzerland and Provinces of Holland: And in that to the Third I have insert the bearings, &c. of the Pope, the Czar of Muscovy and Emperor of the Turks: I think the Preface and Supplements may satisfy the Reader for an Index, and so I shall bid him kindly Farewel.

TO BE READ

The first of the Morris was...
...the second...
...the third...
...the fourth...
...the fifth...
...the sixth...
...the seventh...
...the eighth...
...the ninth...
...the tenth...
...the eleventh...
...the twelfth...
...the thirteenth...
...the fourteenth...
...the fifteenth...
...the sixteenth...
...the seventeenth...
...the eighteenth...
...the nineteenth...
...the twentieth...
...the twenty-first...
...the twenty-second...
...the twenty-third...
...the twenty-fourth...
...the twenty-fifth...
...the twenty-sixth...
...the twenty-seventh...
...the twenty-eighth...
...the twenty-ninth...
...the thirtieth...

Bo
—
om
0
S
as f
gun
of
Cap
Co
Co
Ki
Slo
Gh
wa
Un
an
Su
Say
Al
He
on
Q

Of the House of France, the Line of Valois and Bourbon.

SINCE it is not my design to swell this Compend, beyond what I promised in the Title; I shall only need, in tracing the Family of *France*, to look back as far as *Hugh the Great, Duke of France, Burgundy and Aquitain* Maquess of *Orleans* and Earl of *Paris*, deceased 956. His Eldest Son was *Hugh Capet* Duke of *France*, Marques of *Orlean*, and Count of *Paris*; who was, by the Unanimous Consent of the Peers of *France*, inangurated King Anno 987. After the Death of *Leuu* the Slothful, who was the last King of *France* of *Charlemaign's* Race. *Hugh Capet's* Son *Robert* was in the same Year declar'd Successor, and United the foresaid Provinces to the Crown, and upon the Death of his Father accordingly Succeeded, Anno 998. He was Sirnam'd the *Saint* from his great Piety; His Mother was *Aloisia*, Daughter of *William* Duke of *Aquitain*: He was also Heir to the Dutchy of *Burgundy* on his Uncle *Henry's* Death; He had two Queens, *Bertha* Daughter of *Conrade* King of

Burgundy, and *Constance* Daughter to *William* Count of *Arles* and *Provence*. He Died in the Year 1031. He had two Sons, *Henry*, of whom in the next Paragraph, and *Robert* propagator of the Line of *Burgundy*, which became Extinct in *Philip* Duke of *Burgundy*, Anno 1361. This Line of *Burgundy* had two Branches, that of *Montaigne*, and that of *Vienne* or *Dauphine*; The first fail'd in *Claudius de Montaigne*, Anno 1468. The other in *Humbert II.* 1358, who made over the *Dauphine* to *Philip* of *Valois* King of *France*, for 40000 Florins, and on Condition, that for the Future, the Eldest Son of *France* should be Styled the *Dauphin*.

In the Year 1031 *Henry I.* Son to *Robert* the *Saint*, and Grand-Child to *Hugh* *Capet*, was Crowned King of *France*, but his Mother being desirous to Advance his Brother *Robert* to the Throne, stirred up many of the Nobility against him: But in the Battel the Victory fell to the juster side. He Died Anno 1060. He had by *Agnes* Daughter of *Basilus* King of *Russia*.

1. *Philip I.* And,

2. *Hugh* Count of *Vermandois*, whose Posterity fail'd in *Rodolph II* Count of *Vermandois*, of *Valois*, of *Chaumont* and of *Amiens* 1158.

Philip succeeded his Father, and was Crown'd King of *France* Anno 1060. His first Queen was *Bertha*, Daughter of *Florence I.* Earl of *Holland*, whom he Divorced in 1093, and Married

Book I. *The Line of Valois and Bourbon.* 3

ried *Bertrada* Daughter to *Simon* Earl of *Monfort*. By the first he had,

1. *Lewis VI.* (but first of this Line) Sir-named the *Gross*, born 1081.
2. *Henry*, who died in his Infancy.
3. *Constance* Married to *Hugh* Earl of *Champaigne*, and after his Death to *Boemund* Prince of *Antioch*. By the Second,
 1. *Philip* Count of *Mans*, who died without Issue.
 2. *Florus* Father of *Elisabeth* of *Nantes*.
 3. *Cecilia* Married first to *Tancred* Prince of *Antioch*, and after his death to *Pontius* of *Tboulonse*, Count of *Tripoli* in *Syria*.
 4. *Eustathia* Espoused to *John* Count of *E-stampes*.

Of these *Lewis* succeeding his Father, was Crown'd King of France Anno 1108, and by *Adelain* Daughter of *Humbert II.* Duke of *Savoy* had this following Issue.

1. *Philip*, who died young.
2. *Lewis VII.* of whom below.
3. *Henry*, Arch-Bishop of *Rheims*.
4. *Robert III.* Count of *Drux*, whose Posterity fail'd Anno 1590.
5. *Philip*, Arch-Deacon of *Paris*, deceased 1164.
6. *Peter*, Baron or Lord of *Courtney*, whose Posterity became Extinct in *Steven de Ro-viers*, Anno 1383.
7. *Hugh*, who died young.
8. *Constance*, Married to *Raymond E.* of *Thoulouse*

Lewis VII. Surnam'd the *Yonger*, was born in 1119, and Crowned King Anno 1131. He had Three Queens, First, *Eleonor* Daughter and Heiress of *William* Duke of *Aquitain*, whom he Divorced in 1152. She was after Married to *Henry* Duke of *Normandy* (afterwards King of *England*) His Second was *Constance*, Daughter to *Alphonso VIII.* King of *Castile*, who died in 1159. His Third *Alice* Daughter of *Theobald* Earl of *Campaigne*, whom he Married in 1161. By the First he had Issue,

1. *Mary*, Married to *Henry* Count de *Campaigne*, she died 1179.
2. *Alice*, Married to *Theobald* Earl of *Chartres* and *Blois*.

By the Second only a Daughter named *Margaret*, Married to *Henry* Eldest Son of *Henry II.* of *England*, and after his Death to *Bela III.* King of *Hungary*, she out-living him also, went in Pilgrimage to the Holy Land in the City of *Acres*, Anno 1198.

By the Third he had,

1. *Philip* the 2d. Surnam'd *Augustus*, born Aug. 22. 1166.
 2. *Alice*, Married to *Comenius Alexius*, Emperour of *Constantinople*, 1180, and after his death to *Theodore Branas* Lord of *Adrianople*.
- Philip* It's Inauguration, to the Crown of *France*, was Nov. 1179. He overcame *John Sans Terre* (or *Lack-land*) King of *England*, and thereby brought several Provinces under

Book I. The Line of Valois and Bourbon. 5
der his Jurisdiction. He Married *Isabella*,
Daughter of *Baldwin IV. Earl of Hainault*,
and after her death *Ingeburg*, Daughter of
Woldemar King of Denmark, from whom
being Divorced, for his Third Queen, He
made choice of the Lady *Agnes*, Daughter
of Duke *Berthold* of -----

By the First he had only,
Lewis VIII, born 1187, of whom after-
wards.

But by the Third,

1. *Philip*, Earl of *Bologne*, *Clermont*, &c. who
by *Maud*, Daughter of *Reginald* Earl of
Dammartin, had a Daughter named *Joan*,
Married to *Scevola de Chatillon*.

2. *Mary*, who, after the Death of *Philip* of
Hainault Earl of *Namur*, her first Husband,
Married *Henry IV. Duke of Brabant*, she
died 1238.

4. *Lewis VIII.* was before he came to the
Crown of *France*, Elected King of *England*, and
had Fealty solemnly sworn him at *London*, on
1216. But King *John* being dead, the *English*
soon changed their Minds, and returned to
their young King *Henry III.* *Lewis* Returning
for *France* died soon after in the year 1226. He
had by his Queen *Blanche*, daughter of *Aphon-*
so IX. King of Castile, nine Children. Four
of 'em outliv'd him, viz.

1. *Lewis IX.* Surnam'd the *Saint*, Born Apr.
25, 1215.

A 2

2. *Robert*

2. *Robert* Earl of *Artois*, which Branch decay'd, in *Charles d'Artois*, Count d'*Eu*, an. 1472.

3. *Charles*, Earl of *Anjou* and *Main*, Born 1220, Crown'd King of both the *Sicily's* in 1266, and afterwards Titulary King of *Jerusalem*. His Posterity Reigned in *Naples* to the Year 1435. In *Hungary* till 1325, and in *Poland* till 1400.

4. *Alphonso* who died Childless. *Isabella* their Mother died in a Cloister.

Lewis IX. was Crown'd King of *France* in the Year 1226, and much improved the Demesness of the Crown. He made an Expedition to the Holy War, (having taken on the Croisade,) after the City of *Damietta* had Surrender'd to him, he was taken Prisoner by the *Sarazenes*: But being Ransom'd by his Subjects, returned home. He ventured on a second Expedition, but died of the Plague at the Siege of *Tunis*. His Queen was *Margaret*, Daughter of *Rejmund Berengarius* Earl of *Provence*. He died 1270, and she 1185, having Born him,

I. *Isabella*, An. 1241. Married to *Theobald*

II. King of *Navarr*. She died 1275.

2. *Lewis*, who took to Wife *Berengaria*, Daughter to *Alphonso X.* King of *Castile*; yet died without Issue, 1275.

3. *Philip III.* Born 1245, of whom hereafter.

4. *John*, Earl of *Nevers* and *Valois*, who died without Issue, 1270.

5. *Blanche*

Book I. *The Line of Valois and Bourbon.* 7

5. *Blanche* Married to *Ferdinand* Prince of *Castile*, died 1320.
6. *Peter*, Count *d'Alencon* and *Chartres*; deceased Issueless, 1283.
7. *Robert*, Count *de Clermont*; and Lord of *Bourbon*, of whom in the Line of *Bourbon* as Ancestor in a direct Line of the present *French King*.

Philip III. Surnamed the *Bold*, was Crown'd King of *France* in 1271, a Prince much wanting in those Vertues, that should adorn a King; Given to Drink and easily led by those that were about him. He was Surnam'd the *Bold*, not from any true Courage that was eminent in him; but because, notwithstanding his softness of Mind, he wou'd yet expose himself to the greatest of Dangers: His first Queen was *Isabella*, Daughter of *James* the first King of *Arragon*, who died An. 1271. His second Queen was *Mary*, Daughter to *Henry III.* Duke of *Brabant*; He died 1285, the Issue that survived, were

1. *Philip IV.* Surnamed the *Fair*; Born 1268.
2. *Charles*, Earl of *Valois*, *Avignon*, &c. of whom afterwards as Author and Propagator of the Line of *Valois*.
3. *Lewis*, Count *d'Eu*, whose Posterity became Extinct, in *Charles III.* King of *Navarre*, An. 1416.
4. *Margaret*, Married to *Edward I.* King of *England*, 1300, or 1, And,

5. *Blanche*, to *Rodolpb of Austria* in the same Year. 4

Of these *Philip the Fair* succeeded his Father, and was Crown'd King of *France* in the Year 1286. He join'd the Kingdom of *Navarr* to that of *France*, which was brought him by his Wife *Joan*, together with the County of *Aquitain*, and Territory of *Brigen*. He had a sharp War with the *Flemings*, by whom his Forces were utterly defeated at the Famous Battel of *Courtray*: He had also several Contests with the Pope, to whom he sent once this Answer, *Sciat tua Magna fatuitas nos in Temporalibus nemini subesse*, Upon his Holiness's pretending to command and direct him in some secular Affairs. The Order of Knights Templars was first abolish'd by his Example and Interest throughout *Christendom*, 1311. His Issue necessary to be here mentioned, was,

1. *Lewis X.* Surnam'd *Hutin*, King of *France* and *Navarr*; Born 1280, Crown'd 1315. Deceased (without Issue Male,) 1316.
2. *Philip V.* Surnam'd the *Long*, King of *France* and *Navarr*, Born 1292, Crown'd 1317, Deceas'd likewise without Issue Male 1421, or thereabout.
3. *Charles IV.* Surnamed the *Fair*; King of *France* and *Navarr*, who had the same Fate with his Brethren, in 1328, leaving his Wife with Child, which likewise prov'd a Daughter.

4. *Isabella*,

4. *Isabella*, Married at 11 years Old, to *Edward II* King of *England*, Jan. 28. 1307. She died 1375.

Of the Line of Valois.

THE Heirs Male of *Philip the Fair*, having all died without Issue Male, his Brother, *Charles* Count *de Valois*, &c. Second Son to *Philip the Bold*, pretends to the Right of Succession. He was thrice Married; First to *Margaret*, Daughter of *Charles II.* King of *Sicily*. After her Death to *Catharine* of *Courteney*, Daughter to the Emperor of *Constantinople*. And last of all to *Maud* Daughter of *Guy de Chatillon*, Count *de St. Paul*; By these he had Issue as followeth:

1. *Isabella*, Married to *John III.* Duke of *Bretagne*, died 1309.
2. *Joan*, the Wife of *William the Good*, Earl of *Hainault*, *Holland* and *Zealand*. She died in the Year 1400,
3. *Philip VI.* of whom below.
4. *Charles*, Count *d' Alençon* and *de Chartres*, whose Posterity fail'd in *Charles* Duke *d' Alençon*, An. 1512.
5. *Margaret*, Married to *Guy de Chatillon* E. of *Blois*.
6. *Catharine*, Married to *Charles* of *Sicily*, Earl of *Tarento*.

7. *Joan*:

7. *Joan*, Married to *Robert of Artois* Earl of *Beaumont*.

8. *Lewis*; Earl of *Chartres*; died without Issue, 1328.

9. *Isabella*, Lady Abels of *Fonteverard*.

10. *Mary*, Married to *Charles* of *Sicily*, Duke of *Calabria*.

11. Another *Isabel*, Married to [Peter I. Duke of *Bourbon*].

12. *Blanche*, to the Emperor *Charles IV*, she died 1345.

The Government was settled on *Philip de Valois*, Cousin-Germain to the three deceas'd Sons of *Philip the Fair*, viz. *Lewis Hutin*, *Philip the Long*, and *Charles the Fair*, notwithstanding the Claim of *Edward III*. King of *England*, Son to *Isabel* Daughter to *Philip the Fair*; the *French* pretending he was cut off by the *Salique Law*. It was soon after the occasion of a Bloody War 'twixt him and King *Philip*. His two Wives were *Joan*, Daughter of *Robert II*. Duke of *Burgundy*; deceas'd 1348, and *Blanche* Daughter of *Philip* King of *Navarr*, who died 1398. By these he had,

1. *John I*. Surnamed the Good.

2. *Philip*, Duke of *Orleans*; deceas'd without Issue.

3. *Mary*, Married to *John* of *Brabant* Duke of *Limburg*; She died, 1333.

4. *Joan*, a Posthumous Daughter betrothed to *John* of *Aragon*, Duke of *Girona*; but died

died before the Marriage cou'd be Consummated, *An.* 1371.

Of these *John* succeeded to the Throne, and was Crown'd in 1330. He continued the War with the *English*, but with no better success than his Father had done; for he was defeated and taken Prisoner by them at the Battel of *Poitiers*, *Sept.* 29. 1356. Being again set at Liberty he died 1364. His two Queens were *Bona*, Daughter of the King of *Bohemia*, and *Joan*, Daughter of *William* Earl of *Clermont*. By the first of those he had the following Issue,

1. *Charles V.* Sirnamed the *Wise*, Born *Jan.*

21. 1337.

2. *Lewis*, Duke of *Anjou* and *Touraine*; Crown'd King of *Sicily*, on this side the *Pharus* (or Watch-Tower,) in 1382. Whose Posterity fail'd in *Nicholas* Duke of *Calabria*, *An.* 1473.

3. *Philip*, Duke of *Burgundy*, Born 1341, whose Posterity ended in *Mary*, last Heiress of that Dutchy, *An.* 1483.

4. *Joan*, Married to *Charles III.* King of *Navarre*, died 1373.

5. *Isabel*, to *John Galeazzo*, Duke of *Milan*, in 1360.

6. *John*, Duke of *Berry*; He died without Issue.

7. *Margaret* Profess'd a Nun.

Charles V. Sirnamed the *Wise*, was Crowned King of *Fance*, *May* 29. 1364. He was the first,

12 *Of the House of France,* Book I.
first, who, in his Father's Lifetime, was styl-
ed the *Dauphin*. He restor'd the Power of
France, and repressed the Violence of it's Ene-
mies, more by Counsel and Delays than Force
of Arms. He made a Sanction, declaring the
Eldest Sons of *France*, for the future, to be fit
to be Crown'd and Govern, at the Age of
Fourteen. His Queen was *Joan*, Daughter
of *Peter I. Duke of Bourbon*; By whom he had
Issue that outliv'd him.

1. *Charles VI.* born 1368. his Successor.
2. *Lewis*, Duke of *Orleans*, Count de *Valois*,
&c. born 1371. of whom hereafter.
3. *Catharine*, marrid to *John de Berry*, Count
de *Montpensier*; she died 1387.

Charles VI. was Crowned King of *France*
1380. 'Twas this Prince, that reduced the Li-
lies in his Coat of Arms to Three, which his
Ancestors bore withour any determinate num-
ber; and that each side added a Stag for Sup-
porters. In his Reign, the Affairs of *France*
were brought to the lowest Ebb; Especially
after the Battel of *Agin-Court* in *Picardy*, with
the *English*: In which, Four Princes of the
Blood, with all the Flower of the *French* No-
bility, were lost on Oct. 24. 1415. After which,
he wou'd have exclud'd the *Dauphin*, and
transferr'd the Kingdom to the *English*. This
Unfortunate Prince departed this Life 1422.
having been long Distracted. His Children
by *Isabella*, Daughter of *Steven*, Duke of *Bava-*
ria.

Book I. *The Line of Valois and Bourbon.* 13
ria, were 12, whereof Six died young, and
the other Six were as follows,

1. *Isabel*, married to *Richard II.* King of *England*, Oct. 28. 1396. and after his Death to *Charles Duke of Orleans*; she died 1409.
2. *Charles VI.* his Father's Successor; born Jan. 21. 1402.
3. *Mary*, a profess'd Nun, and died 1432.
4. *Joan*, married to *John VII.* Duke of *Bretagne*; died 1432.
5. *Michaële*, married to *Philip the Good*, Duke of *Burgundy*; born 1394, deceas'd 1422.
6. *Catharine*, married to *Henry V.* King of *England* 1420. and after his Death to *Owen ap Meriodith ap Tudor* a *Welsh Gentleman*, of the Race of the Ancient *British Kings*, and Grand-Father of *Henry the VII.* she died 1437.

Charles VII. Sirnam'd the *Victorious*, from the Victory he obtain'd over the *English* at the *Battel of Orleans*, under the Conduct of *Joan d'Arquis*, reviv'd the Decaying Glory of *France*, and re-established the Polity of that Kingdom. He made a Sanction, which much curbed the pretended Jurisdiction of the *Popes of Rome*. Yet he was so plagu'd by his own Son the *Dauphin*, that he pin'd away and died of Grief An. 1461. By *Mary of Anjou*, Daughter of *Lewis II.* King of *Sicily*, he had,

1. *Lewis the XI.* of whom we shall soon treat.

2. *Charles*

2. Charles Duke of Berry ; born 1446. deceased 1471.
3. Joland, Married to Amadeus Duke of Savoy ; died 1478.
4. Rudegunda, Married to Sigismund Duke of Austria.
5. Catharine, to Charles Duke of Burgundy, died all the same year.
6. Joan, to John II. Duke of Bourbon, deceased 1482.
7. Magdalen, Promis'd to Uladislaus King of Hungary ; but Married to Gaston Fuxius Prince of Vienna ; deceased 1486.

Lewis XI. Born 1423, and Crown'd 1461, was Excellently skill'd in the Art of Government. He instituted the Order of the Knights of St. Michael, in the Year 1469. His Motto was, *Qui nescit simulare nescit imperare*. He kept his designs so very close, that the Grand Marshal of Normandy told one day in raillery, *Il faut que votre baquenee soit bien forte, puis que elle peut bien vous porter, vous et tout votre conseil* : That his Mule must needs be very strong, since it cou'd so easily carry him and all his Counsel. He died Aug. 30, 1483. He had two Wives, viz. Margaret Daughter of James I. King of Scotland ; and Charlotte Daughter of Lewis, Duke of Savoy ; and by them a Son and two Daughters,

1. Anne, Married to Peter Duke of Bourbon, 1473. died 1522.

2. Joan

Book I. *The Line of Valois and Bourbon.* 15

2. *Jean*, Dutchess of Berry; Born 1464, Married to *Lewis Duke of Orleans*, afterwards King; by whom she was divorced, and died 1504.

3. *Charles VIII.* Born 1470.

He was Crowned 1484. He was a little Man of no bad Disposition yet slow of Parts; altogether ignorant of Arts and Letters, Contracted at scarce 8 years of Age to *Elizabeth*, Daughter to *Edward IV.* King of England; which Contract being afterwards broke, He was betrothed to *Margaret*, Daughter to the Emperor *Maximilian*, who was accordingly sent into *France* to have her Education there, that she might the better be accustomed to the manners of that Nation. Yet she was sent home again when he came to be his own Master; and he Married, or rather Ravished *Anne*, Daughter and sole Heiress of the Duke of *Bretagne*, already Married by Proxy to his designed Father in Law, *Maximilian* the Emperor; but had no Issue by her that survived him. He died in the Flower of his Age, by a very odd accident, in the 1498: For going out of a door at *Amboise*, to see 'em run at Tilts, he struck his Fore-head, with that violence against the top of it, that he was presently seiz'd with an Apoplexy, and fell down dead in the place.

Having now lost our Heirs Male, we must look back to *Lewis Duke of Orleans*, second Son

Son to *Charles V.* and Brother to *Charles the VI.* mention'd above. He took to Wife *Valentine*, Daughter of *Galeazzo*, Duke of *Milan*, by whom he had,

1. *Charles*, Duke of *Orleans* and *Milan*, born 1391.
2. *Philip*, deceas'd without Issue 1420.
3. *Margaret*, born 1406. she married *Richard* of *Bretagne*, Count d'*Estampes*, and died 1464.
4. *John*, Count d'*Angoulême*, born 1404. in whom the Descent of this Line was continu'd; as will appear.

Charles the Eldest was taken Prisoner at the Battel at *Agincourt*, and detained so in *England* for the space of 25 Years, but in the end ransom'd and set at Liberty, by *Philip* the Good, Duke of *Burgundy*. His death, happening in 1465. was hastened by the Indignation he conceived, for having his Counsels rejected and ridicul'd by *Lewis XI.* He was married

1. to *Isabel*, Daughter to *Charles VI.* King of *France*,
2. to *Bona*, Daughter of *Bernhard*, Count d'*Armanac*, and
3. to *Mary*, Daughter of *Adolph*, Duke of *Cleves*: By these he had,

1. *Joan*, married to *John*, Duke of *Alencon*.
2. *Lewis XII.* King of *France*.
3. *Mary*, married to *John de Foix*, Viscount *Narbon*; died 1493.
4. *Anne* Lady Abbess of *Tonteaurault*.

Lewis XII. was Crowned An. 1498. (*Charles VIII.* dying without Issue) He was stiled by his

Book I. *The Line of Valois and Bourbon* 17

his People, to whom he was very dear, *The Father of his Countrey*. *Joan*, Daughter of King *Lewis XI.* a crooked and deform'd Person, was forced on him, notwithstanding of his Averfion to her, and all the Proteftations imaginable, againft the Injuries done him by the King her Father ; Wherefore, having obtained the Crown, he divorced her, and took *Anne* the Relict of *Charles VIII.* After whose Death he married *Mary* Daughter of *Henry VII.* King of *England*. All his Sons died young, fo that he had only two Daughters.

1. *Claudia*, married to *Francis I.* King of *France*, born 1469.

2. *Renata*, married to *Hercules* Duke of *Ferrara*, born 1509.

Having again loft our Male Ifue, we muft return to *John* Count d'*Angoulefme*, he was Son to *Lewis* Duke of *Orleans*: He was left in *England* by his eldeft Brother *Charles*, with King *Henry V.* as a Pledge for a Hundred Thoufand Crowns, and not difmiffed till Thirty Years after. In which time, he wholly apply'd himfelf to the Study of Learning and True Piety ; and made fo good Proficiency, as to be held worthy, by the Council of *Conftance*, of the Papal Chair ; which yet he refufed, that he might not incense his Prince King *Charles VII.* who was a great Stickler for the deposed Pope, *Eugenius IV.* He married *Margaret*, Daughter of *Alan IX.* Vifcount *Reban*, who

B

bore

bore him *Charles Count d'Angoulesme*, Father of *Francis I.* by *Aloisia*, Daughter of *Philip*, Count de *Bresse*, afterwards Duke of *Savoy*.

This *Francis I.* was Born Sept: 12, 1494. And was Crown'd King of *France* 1515, for want of Issue Male by *Lewis XII.* He was prone to Venery, which brought him to many inconveniencies. He lost the Dutchy of *Milan* that same Year; He overthrew the *Swiss* at the Battel of *Marignan*: He had great Wars with the Emperor *Charles I.* by whom he was beaten at the Battel of *Pavie* in the Year 1525, taken Prisoner and sent to *Madrid*. Being again set at Liberty, he began the War afresh but with no better success; For in this second War he was wholly chased out of *Italy*. He had likewise War with *Henry the VIII.* King of *England*, which ended in the Year 1546. He was a lover of Learning and Learned Men, whom he advanced and had in great Esteem. He was the first that brought in the custom of selling Offices and Preferments in *France*. His Queens were *Claudia* Daughter to *Lewis XII.* and *Eleanor* Daughter of *Philip I.* King of *Spain*, which last died in the Year 1558. He himself died, (leaving a Son and two Daughters,) an. 1547. His Son was,

Henry II. of whom below. His Daughters,
1. *Magdalen*, Married to *James V.* King of *Scotland*.

2. *Margaret*, Married to *Charles Duke of Anjou*,
lenfon,

I. Book I. *The Line of Valois and Bourbon.* 19
lenson, and after his death to Henry II. K.
of Navarr.

Henry II. was Crown'd King of France in
1547. He was a Warlike Prince of a generous
Disposition, He took *Mets, Toul* and *Verdun*
from the *Germans*, overthrew the Emperor
Charles V. in a Field Battel: He beat the *Eng-
lish* out of all their Footing in France by taking
Calice: But was defeated by the *Spaniard* at
the Battel of *St. Quintin*, with a great slaugh-
ter of his Men. Intending to Celebrate the
birth-day of his Sister *Margaret*, He institutes
a Turnament, in which he wou'd needs run
himself; and in the Course with Count *Mont-
gomery*, whom he commanded to run against
him; The Count's Spear shivered in pieces,
and an unlucky splinter of it, wounded the
King so ill in the eye, that he died in a few
days after, *July 10, 1559.* His Queen was *Ca-
tharine de Medices* Daughter of *Laurence* Duke of
Urbis, by whom he had,

1. *Francis II.* who succeeded, but did not
long survive his Father; For he was
Crown'd 8th of *Sept. 1559*, and died the
December following. He Married *Mary
Stewart*, Daughter to *James V.* King of
Scotland: but had no Issue by her.
2. *Elizabeth*, (or *Isabella*) Married to *Pbi-
lip II.* King of *Spain*, born *1545*, decess-
ed *1568.*
3. *Clandia*, Married to *Charles II.* Duke of

Lorrain; died 1575:

4. *Lewis*, died an Infant.

5. *Charles IX.*, born 1550.

Who succeeded his brother, and was Crown'd King, May 15, 1561. The many bloody battles, the daily Sieges and Sackings of Towns and Cities, the devastations of Provinces and slaughtering of Inhabitants, occasion'd by the civil War, which then raged in *France*, did render his Reign very Infamous. But above all the barbarous Massacre at *Paris*. After a long and painful Sickneſs, he died an. 1574. His Queen was *Elizabeth* Daughter to the Emperor *Maximilian II.* who bore him one only daughter *Margaret Elizabeth* born 1572, deceased 1578. Besides this Prince and the Four others already mention'd, his Father *Henry II.* had,

6. *Henry III.* born Sept: 19, 1551, Elected King of *Poland* 1573, Crown'd King of *France* 1574, Murder'd by *James Clermont* a Dominican Friar aug: 2, 1589. He left no Issue.

7. *Francis Duke of Alenſon and Brabant*, born 1554. He died a Batchellor. 1584.

8. *Margaret*, Married in 1572, to *Henry IV.* King of *Navarr*, and afterwards of *France*, divorced from him 1600, deceased 1615.

9. *Victoria*, 10, *Joan*, Twins, born and deceased 1556.

Of the Line of Bourbon.

13. **WE** must once more bring on the Stage, Robert V. Son of Lewis IX. mentioned above, who begat *James de Bourbon*, Count de la March and Panthieu, Constable of France, who died in the year 1362, being Father of *John* Count de la March, who succeeded him, and begat,

1. *James II* Count de la March, King of Naples, who died 1438; having left by *Beatrix*, Daughter of *Charles III.* King of Navarr, only a Daughter that surviv'd him, viz. *Eleanor* Married to *Bernbard de Armanac* Count de Pardia.
2. *Lewis de Bourbon*, of whom a little below.
3. *Anne* Married to *John de Berry* Count de Montpensier, and after his death to *Lewis Barbatus*, Duke of Bavaria.
4. *Mary*, married to *John de Beine*, Baron de Croix.
5. *Charlotte*, married to *John* King of Cyprus, she died 1487.
6. *John de Bourbon* Baron de Carenay, whose Posterity fail'd in *John de Bourbon* Baron de Carenay, about the year 1493.

Lewis the second Son, begat *John de Bourbon* Count de Vendome, who was Father of *Francis de Bourbon* Count de Vendosme, born 1470. and

Lewis de Bourbon Prince de la Roche, &c. which branch of the Family fail'd in *Henry de Bourbon Duke of Montpelier*, An: 1608. *Francis* the Elder brother died 1493; leaving a Son *Charles Duke de Vendosme*, born 1489, deceas'd 1534. This *Charles* had many Children that lived to Maturity, by *Frances d' Alençon*, Dutches of *Beaumont*, *Francis Duke of Longueville's* Widow, viz.

1. *Margaret*, born 1516, married to *Francis Duke of Cleves*, 1538.
2. *Anthony Duke de Vendosme* and King of *Navarr*, of whom afterwards.
3. *Francis Count d' Engbien*, born 1519, died Childless.
4. *Magdalen*, Lady Abbess of *Poitiers*.
5. *Charles*, born 1523, made Bishop of *Rouen* and Cardinal 1566, and died May 9, 1569.
6. *Catharine*, and } Lady Abesses of *Secession*
7. *Renat* } and *Chelles*.
8. *John Duke of Engbien*, born 1528, deceased 1557.
9. *Lewis Prince de Conde*, of whose Illustrious Race we shall speak hereafter.
10. *Eleanor*, born 1535, deceas'd 1611.

Anthony Duke of Vendosme, Son of *Charles Duke of Vendosme* mentioned above, was born in the year 1518. He performed many great Actions in the Service of *Francis I.* and *Henry II. Kings of France*. He married *Joan d' Al-*

brei

brete, only Daughter and Heireſs of *Henry II.* King of *Navarr* ; and after his Father in Law's death, he poſſeſs'd himſelf of that Kingdom and the Principality of *Bern*, or at leaſt as much of 'em as the *Spaniards* had left him: He was in frequent danger of his Life from the *Guiſian* Faction ; yet died a Nat'ral death, 1562 ; leaving a Son and a Daughter,

1. *Catbarine*, married to *Henry* Duke of *Lorraine*, January 30, 1599, deceased 1602.

2. *Henry IV.* born 1553, Sirnamed the Great, King of *France* and *Navarr*. The Greatneſs of his Actions has Eclipsed the Glory of moſt of all the Monarchs of *France*: He headed the Proteſtants, in *France*, at the fifteenth year of his Age ; at nineteen being invited to be preſent at thoſe Tragick Nuptials, Infamous thro' the World, for the Treacherous and Bloody Maſſacre of ſo many Innocent and Noble Perſons, he went to the French Court at *Paris* : The ſame year upon the death of his Mother the Queen, he took the Title of the King of *Navarr*, he diſſolved the League entred into by the Pope, King of *Spain* and *Guiſian* Faction, for the confuſion of the Proteſtants, by the Battel of *Courtray*, 1581. (*Henry III.* being yet alive) yea and extorted Peace from the Kings Party thrice : After the death of *Henry III.* he was Crown'd King of *France*, but not till 1594. He profeſs'd himſelf a *Papiſt* on May 4. 1610. He was after

B 4

ſtabb'd

stab'd in *Paris* by that infamous Villain *Francis Ravillac*. He married first *Margaret de Valois* Daughter of *Henry II.* King of *France*, whom he divorced: and married *Mary de Medices*, Daughter of *Francis* Great Duke of *Tuscany*: deceased 1642, by whom he had,

1. *Lewis XIII.* Of whom below.
2. *Elizabeth*, married to *Philip IV.* King of *Spain*; died 1644.
3. *Christina* married to *Victor Amadens* Duke of *Savoy*; died 1663.
4. *Gaston John Baptist* Duke of *Orleans*, born 1608.

He was married first to *Mary* of *Bourbon*, daughter of *Henry* Duke of *Montpensier*; deceased 1627: His second Dutchess was *Margaret* of *Lorraine*, daughter of *Francis* Count de *Vaudemont*, deceased 1672. By these he had Four Daughters,

1. *Anne Mary* Dutchess of *Montpensier*, born 1627.
2. *Margaret Louise*, born 1645, married to *Cosmus III.* Great Duke of *Tuscany*, 1661.
3. *Isabella*, born 1646, and married to *Joseph Lewis* Duke of *Guise*, 1667.
4. *Francis Magdalen*, born 1648, married to *Charles Emanuel* Duke of *Savoy*, 1663, died 1665.
5. *Henrietta Maria*, married to *Charles I.* K. of *England*, May 1, 1625, deceased July 31, 1669.

Lewis

Book I. *The Line of Valois and Bourbon.* 25

Louis XIII. was Crown'd King of *France*
Oct: 18, 1610, born Sept. 27, 1601. He gave
much way to the Counsels of these two Fa-
mous Ministers of State *Richlieu* and *Mazarine*.
In 1615, he Married *Anna Maria Mauritia*,
daughter of *Philip III.* King of *Spain*, whom
he had betrothed in 1611. and by her he had,

1. *Louis XIV.* Surnam'd the Great, present
King of *France*, born Aug: 26, 1638; of
whom below.

2. *Philip* Duke of *Orleans*, born Sept: 21,
N. S. 1640. His First Dutches, the Prin-
ces *Henrietta Maria Stuart*, Daughter of
Charles I King of *England*, died June 1670. He
married the next year *Charlotte Elizabeth*,
Daughter of *Charles Lewis* Elector *Palatine*.

By the first he had,

1. *Mary Aloisia*, (or *Louise*) born March 27,
1672, Married Nov: 17, 1679, to *Charles*
II. King of *Spain*, died without Issue by
him, 1689.

2. *Philip*, decess'd an Infant.

3. Another Daughter not Named, 1675.

4. *Anne Mary*, born Aug. 27, 1669, Married
April 9. to *Victor Amadeus II.* D. of *Savoy*.

By the Second Dutches,

1. *Philip* Duke of *Chartres*, born Aug. 2, 1674.
Now D. of *Orleans*, who by the K. of *France's*
Natural Daughter, has 4 Children, &c.

2. *Elizabeth Charlotte Mademoiselle de Chartres*,
born Sept: 13, 1676; Married to the D.
of *Lorraine*.

Lewis

Lewis XIV. the present King, succeeded his Father in 1643, was Crown'd by the Arch-Bishop of *Rhems*, June 7, 1654. His Actions are so much regarded by the Eyes of the whole World, that I shall say nothing of 'em. He Married *Maria Theresia*, Daughter of *Philip IV.* King of *Spain*, by whom he has only a Son now living.

Lewis XV. the present Dauphin, Sirnam'd the *Hardy*, born Nov: 1, 1661. He married *Maria Anna Christina* Daughter of *Ferdinand Maria*, late Elector of *Bavaria*, by whom he has three Sons,

1. *Lewis* Duke of *Burgundy*, born Aug. 6, 1682, Married to *Mary Adelaide* Eldest Daughter to *Victor Amadeus II.* Duke of *Savoy*.
2. *Philip*, Duke of *Anjou*, born Novemb: 19, 1683, and Crowned King of *Spain*. He Married *Louisa Gabriella* Daughter to the present Duke of *Savoy*.
3. *Gaston* Duke of *Berry*, born August 31, 1686.

Besides the Dauphin, begotten as above, the present French King has several Natural Children, viz. *Mary Anne de Bourbon*, born 1666, and Married in 1680 to *Lewis Bourbon* Prince of *Conti*: and *Lewis de Bourbon*, born 1667; Chief Intendant of the Marine. These two were born him by *Aloisia Frances de la Baume la Blanche de la Valiere*; Dutches of *Vanjour*, and Peerefs of *France*, Daughter of *Lawrence de la Va-*

Valiere, now a Carmelite Nun, by the Name of *Sister Aloisia de Misericordia* (or of Mercy.) He had likewise by *Frances Athanasia de Roche Chouart*, Daughter to *Gabriel*, Prince de Mortemar, Marquess of Montespau, Wife of *Henry-Lewis Paidaillan* six Children, viz.

1. *Lewis Augustus de Bourbon*, Duke of Main; born 1670, and made Legitimat three years after. Married a *Dane* of the Pr. of *Conde*.
2. *Lewis Cæsar de Bourbon* Count de *Vexim*, born 1672, deceased 1683.
3. *Aloisia Frances de Bourbon* Mademoiselle de *Nantes*, born 1673, and married to *Lewis* Duke of *Bourbon* in 1685.
4. *Aloisia Mary Anne*, deceased 1681.
5. *Lewis Alexander de Bourbon*, Count de *Toulouse*, born 1678 ; made Legitimate 1681, Intendant also of the *Marine*.
6. Mademoiselle de *Blois*, born 1681 ; Married to the now Duke of *Orleans*.

We promised to speak of *Lewis* prince de *Conde*, youngest Son of *Charles* Duke of *Vendosme*, Uncle to *Henry IV*. He was slain at the bloody Battel of *Jarnac*, 1569, by *Montesque* a Captain under the Duke of *Anjou*; tho he offered 100000 Crowns for his Ransom. He had that surviv'd him,

1. *Henry* Prince of *Conde*, born 1552,
2. *Frances*, Prince of *Conti*, who had only Natural Issue tho twice Married, born 1558.
3. *Charles*, Archbishop of *Roan* and Cardinal ; deceased 1594.

4. *Charles*, Count de Soissons, Peer and Grand Master of France, born 1566, deceased 1614. Leaving Issue,

1. *Aloisia*, Married to Henry Duke of Longueville, died 1637.

2. *Lewis*, born 1604, deceased 1641.

3. *Mary*, born 1606, and Married to Thomas of Savoy, Prince of Carignan.

Henry the Eldest Brother, was a Prince of great Courage. His first Princess was *Mary of Cleve*, Daughter of Francis Duke of Nevers, who died 1574. His second *Charlotte Catharine de Tremolle*, Daughter of Lewis Duke of Thovars; she died 1588. He had by the last,

1. *Eleanora*, born 1587, Married in 1606, to Philip William of Nassau, Prince of Orange; deceased 1619.

2. *Henry II.* Prince of Conde, born after his Father's Death, Sept. 1. 1588. His Princess was *Charlotte Margaret*, Daughter of Henry II. Duke of Montmorency, who bore him,

1. *Anne*, Married to Henry Duke of Longueville, in 1679.

2. *Lewis* Prince of Conde.

3. *Armand* Prince of Conti, of which two a little part.

Lewis was born 1621, justly to be reckon'd among the greatest Hero's of the Age. He Married *Clara Clementia* Daughter of Urban Marquess of Breze. She died leaving only one

Book I. *The Line of Valois and Bourbon.* 29

one Son, 1685; viz. *Henry Julius de Bourbon*, Born July 29, 1643: formerly Styled Duke d' *Engbien*; but now since his Fathers Death Pr. of *Conde*. His Princess is *Anne* Daughter of *Edward* Prince Palatine of the *Rhine*; by whom he has now living,

1. *Maria Theresia* Mademoiselle de *Bourbon*, born 1666.

2. *Lewis* Duke of *Bourbon*, born 1668, married to *Aloisia Frances*, Natural Daughter to the present *French* King, 1685; By whom he has had 5 Children.

3. *Mary Anne*, Mademoiselle de *Montmorency*, born 1675.

4. *Anne Mary Victoria*, Mademoiselle d' *Engbien*, born 1676.

5. *Aloisia Benedicta* Mademoiselle de *Conde*, born 1678.

Armand the other Brother, was born 1629, Married to *Anne Mary* of *Montmorency*, Cardinal *Mazarine's* Neice by the Sister, 1654, died 1666, leaving two Sons, *Lewis de Bourbon* Pr. de *Conti*; born 1661, died without Issue 1685. And *Francis Lewis de Bourbon* the now Prince of *Conti*; born 1668.

I shall not dwell upon what *France* has lost and gain'd in its various periods; since by the Treaty of *Pyrenees*, that of *Nimeguen*, and the History of the Affairs of *Europe* Yearly published, will be sufficiently Recorded what the History and Genealogy has not led us to.

What's

What's further necessary to be said of *France* we shall conclude, in a short Account of its pretensions; And First, The present *French* King, claims a great part of the *Palatinate* of the *Rhine*, in name of his Brother *Philip* Duke of *Orleans*; which has been the occasion of the present bloody and expensive War.

2dly. He pretends to the *Dutchy* of *Milan*, *Lewis* Duke of *Orleans*, second Son of *Charles* V. having married *Valentina* the Heiress of that *Dutchy*.

3dly. His Claim in favours of his Grandson *Philip* Duke of *Anjou*, King of *Spain*, is too well known by the trouble it has kindled in *Europe*.

4thly. He claims the *Common-wealth* of *Genoa*; as having voluntarily surrender'd its *Sovereignty* to *Charles* VI. King of *France*, in 1396.

5thly. He pretends an unexceptionable Title to the *Upper-Kingdom* of *Navarr*, by *Joan* of *Albrets* Marriage with *Anthony* of *Bourbon* (Father of *Henry* the IV.) as taken from King *John* of *Albret*, by *Ferdinand* the Catholick K. of *Spain*, at the Instigation of Pope *Julius* II. As to these and his other pretensions (by the *Salique-Law*) to all that *France* was ever possess'd of, we leave the *Princes* and *Politicians* in *Europe* to dispute.

C H A P. II.

Of the Genealogy of the Kings of England.

WE leave the first State of *England*, and how it was Conquer'd by the *Romans* and *Saxons*, as making little to our purpose: However we may have occasion to take notice, That about the Year 1016, *Canutus* King of *Denmark*, Invading this Kingdom, treacheroudy slew *Edmund Ironside* the *Saxon* King, and Married *Emma* his Father *Ethelred's* Widow. He was the first *Danish* King of *England*; died 1038. Leaving Issue,

1. *Harold*, Sirnamed *Harefoot*, by a former Wife.

2. *Hardicanute* by *Emma*.

Tho' *Harold* succeeded, yet dying without Issue 1041, the Succession fell to *Emma's* Son *Hardicanute*, who by means of his Luxury was odious to the People, and died without Issue suddenly in a Debauch, and with him the Government of the *Danes* in *England*.

Edward his Brother by the Mother's side succeeded, Sirnamed the Confessor, Son of *Emma* by *Ethelred*. He was preserved from *Canutus* by his Uncle *Richard II.* Duke of *Normandy*.

He

31 *Of the Family of England,* Book I.

He was Crown'd in 1042, and brought in to the Royal Family the curing the King's-Evil: He died Childless 1065.

Harold II. Son of Earl Godwin, by *Gutha* Sister of *Swaïne* King of Denmark, was prefer'd to the Crown; but was slain in Battel, Octob. 14, 1066. By,

William I. Duke of Normandy, Sirnam'd the Conqueror, Natural Son of *Robert II.* Duke of Normandy, by *Arlotta* an obscure Woman; pretending that *Edward* the Confessor, by his last Will and Testament had transferred the Kingdom to him, made a Descent into England, and was by an unanimous Consent of the Peerage Crowned King, Anno 1067. He had War with *Philip I.* King of France, and after 21 years Reign, died at *Roan*, Sept. 9. 1087. He Married *Maud*, Daughter of *Baldwin V.* Earl of Flanders, by whom he had 6 Daughters.

1. *Cecilie* Abbess of *Caen*. 2. *Constance* married to the Earl of *Bretagne*. 3. *Adela*, Married to *Steven* Earl of *Blois*, Father of King *Steven*. 4. *Gunnred*, Married to *William Warren* first Earl of *Surry*. 5. *Ela*. 6. *Margaret*; both died young. He had also 4 Sons, 1. *Robert* to whom he left the Dutchy of Normandy. 2. *Richard* kill'd by a Stag in New-Forrest. 3. *William* Sirnam'd *Rufus* his Father's Successor. 4. *Henry* Sirnam'd *Beauclerk*.

William II. Born in Normandy 1057, was Crown'd

Crown'd Octob: 5. 1087. He had Wars with the Scots, brought *Wales* under his Obedience: But with that, and to secure himself against the Arms of his Elder Brother, he was forced to many dishonourable shifts for Money; he was at last struck dead by an Arrow shot by Sir *Walter Tyrel* a Norman his Bow-bearer, as they were Hunting in New-Forrest, Aug. 2. 1100. He never Married.

Henry I. Youngest Son of the Conqueror; born in *England* 1070; was Crown'd in Four days after his Brother *William's* death: Having given out that his Eldest Brother *Robert* was chosen King of *Jerusalem*: upon *Robert's* return from the *Holy-Land*, he had long War with him; but at length took him, put out his Eyes, and suffer'd him to die unmarried in Prison. He died of a surfeit in *Normandy*, Dec. 2, 1136. He Married *Maud* Daughter of *Malcolm III.* King of *Scotland*, by *Margaret* Sister of *Edgar Atheling*, right Heir of *Edward the Confessor*, in whose Issue the *Saxon Line* was restored. He had,

1. *William*, born 1102, He married *Maud* Daughter to *Fulk* Earl of *Anjou*, who with many others was cast away, 1119.
2. *Maud*, 1104, first Married to the Emperor, *Henry IV.* and after to *Jeoffrey Plantagenet* Earl of *Anjou*, 1124, by whom she had *Henry II.*

His second Wife was *Adeliza* Daughter of *Jeoffrey*

Jeoffrey Duke of Lorrain ; she had no Issue. He had seven Natural Sons, three of 'em are only particularly mention'd. 1. *Robert Earl of Gloucester*, who valiantly assisted his Sister *Maud* against King *Steven*. 2. *Richard*, drown'd with his Brother *William*. 3. *Reinald Earl of Cornwall*.

He call'd a Parliament in 1133, In which the Peers swore all Allegiance to his Daughter *Maud* the Empress and her Heirs ; and among the Lords *Steven*, also Swore Son of *Steven Earl of Blois* by *Adela*, third Daughter to *William the Conqueror* : yet by the working of *Henry* (his Brother) Bishop of *Winchester*, the Popes Legate, against the undoubted Right of *Maud*, *Steven* was Crown'd on St. *Stevens* day 1135. But after various Wars with the Scots and her, (his Children being dead) he secured the succession to her Son *Henry II*. He died Oct. 25, 1154. He married *Maud* Daughter to *Eustace Earl of Bologne*, by whom he had *Eustace* and *William*, but both died. He had also two Natural Sons, *William Earl of Northfolk*, and *Gervais Abbot of Westminster*.

Henry II. Sirnam'd Fitz Empress, born in *Normandy*, 1131, was Crown'd in Dec. 7. 1155. He endeavour'd to abate the Power of the Clergy, whose effects he had felt, in excluding his Mother and advancing King *Steven* : But it wrought him such trouble, particularly with *Thomas Becket*, Arch-Bishop of *Canterbury*, that

that the consequences of it struck to his Family for 60 years. He Crown'd his Son *Henry King*, June 14, 1170, at 17 years of Age. The same year he sent into *Ireland* and planted the first Colony of *English* in *Wexford* in 1172. He went over, Conquer'd it, and Stiled himself Lord thereof. He suffered much by his Sons, *Henry* and *Richard*. The former broke with him 1173, and died 1183, the other combin'd with the King of *France* against him 1188, in which he also engaged his Brother *John*, which broke his heart, so that he died, July 9. 1189. By *Eleanor* Daughter of *William Duke of Aquitaine*, divorced from *Lewis VII. King of France*. He had 3 Daughters, *Maud*, *Eleanor*, and *Joan*; the first Married to *Henry Duke of Saxony*, the second to *Alphonso VIII. King of Castile*, and the third to *William King of Sicily*, and 6 Sons,

1. *William*, who died young.
2. *Henry*, Married to *Margaret*, Daughter of *Lewis VII. of France*, but died without Issue.
3. *Richard*, born 1155, who succeeded.
4. *Jeoffrey*, Earl of *Bretagne*, who by *Constance* Daughter of *Conan Earl of Richmond*, had a Son called *Arthur*.
5. *Philip*, who died young.
6. *John*, who succeeded his Brother *Richard*. He had Natural Sons by *Rosamond*, 1. *William Long-Sword* Earl of *Salisbury*. 2. *Jeoffrey*.

frey Arch-Bishop of York. 3. Morgan, Provost of Beverly, Bishop of Durham, by the Lady Blewet.

Richard I. Crown'd 1189, Sept. 3. Upon his return thro' *Austria* from his Expedition into the Holy-Land, he was detain'd Prisoner by the Emperor Henry V. 'till 100000 Marks was paid for his Ransom: Upon his coming home he was Crown'd a second time. He was slain with a barbed Arrow at the Siege of *Chalons* in *Limosin*, in his War with France, by one Bertram, April 6. 1199. His Queen was Beringuel, Daughter to the King of Navarr; he had no Issue.

John youngest Son of Henry II. was Crowned by Hubert Arch-Bishop of Canterbury 1199, against the just Right of Arthur his Elder Brother's Son. Arthur was taken Prisoner, and after Murder'd in 1202. At that time England lost Normandy to the King of France, who took part with Arthur. Notwithstanding all his troubles, he settled and brought the English Laws and Coin into Ireland; he died Oct. 19, 1216. He had no Issue by his first Queen, from the second he was Divorced upon the Score of Consanguinity: By his third Isabel, Daughter and Heiress to Ailmer Earl of Angouleme; he had,

1. Joan, married to Alexander II. King of Scots.

2. Eleanor, to the Earl of Pembroke, and af- of t

ter to *Simon de Montfort*, Earl of *Leicester*.

3. *Isabel*, to the Emperor *Frederick II.*

4. *Henry*, who succeeded.

5. *Richard*, Crown'd King of the *Romans*,
1257. He had three Natural Children,
Joan, *Jeffrey* and *Richard*.

Henry III. born 1208, was Crown'd in nine days after his Father's death: By the Tutelage and Wise management of *William* Earl of *Pembroke*, Married to his Sister *Eleanor*, several of the most Eminent Barons return'd to their Allegiance, so that at length *Lewis* King of *France* was routed and quitted the Kingdom. After approving himself a Wise Prince, he died Nov. 16. 1272: By *Eleanor* second Daughter of *Raymond* Earl of *Provence*; he had,

1. *Margaret*, Married to *Alexander III.* King of *Scots*.

2. *Beatrice*, married to *John I.* Duke of *Bretagne*
Two Sons only survived him,

1. *Edward I.* who succeeded. 2. *Edmund Crouch back*, whose Great-Grand-child *Blanche*, was married to *John* of *Gaunt* 4th Son of King *Edward III.*

Edward I. Surnamed *Longshanks*, was in the Holy Land when his Father died; however he was Proclaimed, and upon his return Crown'd Aug. 15, 1274. He clipped the Jurisdiction of Ecclesiastical Judges: he united *Wales* to the Crown of *England*, and slew *Leoline* the last of the *Welsh* Princes in Battel. He Banished

the *Jews*. He was made Umpire between the Competitors for the Crown of *Scotland*, and determined for *Balliol*, upon his promise to do him Homage, 1294. But being disown'd by the Peers, for offering to accept Conditions so reproachful to the Kingdom, he was taken by *Edward* and sent Prisoner to *England*. And *Robert the Bruce* Son of *Robert* the Competitor, is Crown'd 1306. *Edward* Re-enters *Scotland*, and dies of a Flux, July 7. 1307. By his first Queen *Eleanor* Daughter to *Ferdinand III.* King of *Castile*; he had that lived,

1. *Eleanor*, Married to *John* Earl of *Bar.* 2.

Joan, to *Gilbert* Earl of *Gloucester.* 3.

Margaret, to *John* Duke of *Brabant.* 4.

Mary a Nun. 5. *Elizabeth* to *John* Earl of

Holland, and after to *Humphry* Bobun Earl

of *Hereford*. Of his 4 Sonsonly *Edward* sur-

vived, and was the first Prince of *Wales*.

By his second, *Margaret* Eldest Daughter of *Philip* the Bold King of *France*, he had *Thomas* of *Brotherton* Earl of *Norfolk*, and *Edmund* Earl of *Kent*, beheaded 1328, for endeavouring the Restauration of his deposed Brother *Edward II.*

Edward II. Born 1285, Created Prince of *Wales*, March 15, 1304; was Crowned Feb 24, 1307. He caused all the Knights Temp-lars to be apprehended, dissolved their Order, and seized their Lands and Possessions. His Nobility was so incensed at him, for his Fa-vourite *Pierce Gaveston*, banished by his Father,

but recall'd and advanced to Peerage and Preferment by him, that being led by *Thomas* Earl of *Lancaster*, Son of *Edmund* second Son of *Henry III.* they take up Arms, and having taken *Pierce* at *Scarborough* Castle, strike off his Head, 1312. *Bruce* was become so powerful in *Scotland*, that the King enters with a vast Army, and is totally routed at *Bannockburn*. This and the Kings preferring *Hugh Spencer* Earl of *Gloucester* to the Favour and Office of *Gaveston*, did so inflame the former misunderstanding, that both sides again take Arms; But the King gets the better, takes the Earl of *Lancaster*, and beheads him before his own Castle of *Pomfret*, 1322. The Queen who was sent with the Prince into *France*, instead of accommodating Matters, Contracts her Son to *Philippa* Daughter of *William III.* Earl of *Hainault*. By this means being strongly assisted, she returns with the Prince accompanied with *Roger Mortimer*, who had lately escaped out of the Tower of *London*; In *Bristol* she hangs *Spencer* the Father, without Trial, 1326. The King, *Spencer* the Son and others, had put to Sea for *Ireland*; but were beaten upon the Coast of *Wales*, where being discovered, the Son had the same Fate with his Father. The King being imprisoned, deposed and his Son Elected, he voluntarily resigns his Crown, 1327. He was afterward barbarously murder'd in *Berkley* Castel. By *Isabel* Daughter of *Philip*

the Fair, beside *Edward III.* and *John of Eltham* who died in the Flower of his Age, he had *Joan* Married to *David* Prince of Scotland, and *Eleanor* to the Duke of Gelder.

Edward III. born at *Windfor* 1312, began his Reign, Jan. 20, 1327, and was Crowned 25th following; but, tho the management of the King and Government was committed to 5 Bishops, and 7 Temporal Lords, the Queen and Mortimer act all. The Scots enter England 1328; the *Black Cross*, *Ragman Roll*, and all pretended Titles the Kings of England had usurped, since *Baliol* to the Sovereignty of Scotland are now restored; and further to procure Peace with the Scots, *Joan* the Kings Sister is Married to *David Bruce* Prince of Scotland: yet King *Edward* encourages *Baliol's* Son to set up for the Crown, and Swear Fealty to him. But by the Justice of Providence, was forced not long after to do Homage to *Philip de Valois* in France: When he pretended to that Crown in right of his Mother *Isabel* the only remaining Issue of *Philip le Bel*.

He Instituted the Order of the Garter 1336. and to revenge the abuse done him in France, enters *Normandy*, July, 1346, fights the Battel of *Cressy* in *Picardy*, and obtains so great a Victory that *Callice* was surrender'd, August 3, 1347. He took then the Title and Arms of France, and return'd for England, in 1356. His Son *Edward* surnamed the Black-Prince, again goes over

over, fights the Battel of Poictiers, and brings John the French King Prisoner to England, and died 1375. Having had by Joan Daughter of Edmund Earl of Kent, his Father's Brother :

1. Edward, born at Angoulesme, who died young.
2. Richard, who succeeded his Grand-Father; and two Natural Sons Sir John Soun-der and Sir Roger Clarendon, put to Death by Henry IV. for endeavouring the Re-stauration of his said Brother Richard, 1402.

After the Prince's Death, disturbances arising, by the Duke of Lancaster's favouring John Wickliffe, the King settles the Succession in Parliament upon the said Richard, and died June 21, 1377. He had by Philippa of Fain-nault,

1. Isabel, married to Ingelram afterward Arch-Duke of Austria.
2. Joan, married by Proxy to Alphonso II. of Castile, but died before Consummation.
3. Mary to John Monford Duke of Bretagne.
4. Margaret to John Hastings Earl of Pembroke, died Issueless.
5. Blanche, who died young, and Seven Sons.
 1. Edward the Black Prince, of whom before.
 2. William of Hatfield from the Place of his Birth, died young.
 3. Lionel born at Antwerp 1338, who by Elizabeth Daughter and Heiress to William Bugh Earl of Ulster, and Clare had a Daughter

Daughter named *Philippa*, who by *Edmund Mortimer* Earl of *March* was Grand-Mother to *Anne* Countess of *Cambridge*, Grand-Mother of *Edward IV.*

4. *John* of *Gaunt*, for he was born there 1342, made Duke of *Lancaster* 1352. He had Three Wives. 1. *Blanch* Daughter and Heiress to *Henry* Earl of *Lancaster*, Son of *Edmund Crouckback*, by whom he had *Henry* of *Bullenbrook*, Earl of *Derby*, who usurping upon *Richard II.* was the first of the *Lancastrian* Kings. His second Wife was *Constance*, Daughter of *Peter* King of *Castile* and *Leon*, in whose Right he had the same Title, and had by her *Catharine*, whose Posterity became Kings of *Spain* by her Right. His Third Wife was *Catharine*, Widow of an *English* Knight, by whom he had several Children before Marriage; but were all of them Legitimated in Parliament, 1397, with this Clause, *Excepting the Royal Dignity*, viz.
 1. *John* after Knighthood created Earl of *Somerset* 1398.
 2. *Henry* Bishop of *Winchester*, Cardinal and Chancellor of *England*.
 3. *Thomas* Earl of *Dorset* and Duke of *Exeter* 1414.
 4. *Joan* first Married to *Ralph Nevil*, and then to *Robert Ferrers*.
 5. *Edmund* of *Langley*, born 1342, made Earl

Earl of *Cambrige* 1362. Duke of *York* 1386. He was the first that gave the white Rose, and died 1402. By *Isabella* youngest Daughter of *Peter King of Castile*, he had *Richard Plantagenet* Earl of *Cambrige*, Married to *Anne Mortimer* Daughter to the Earl of *March*, by whom he had *Richard* Duke of *York*, Father of

1. *Edward* Duke of *York*, who recovered the Crown from King *Henry VI.*
2. *George* Duke of *Clarence.*
3. *Richard* Duke of *Gloucester* afterwards King.
6. *William* of *Windsor* who died young.
7. *Thomas* of *Woodstock*, a valiant Man made away (or as some say strangled) treacherously at *Callice*, after he had been created Earl of *Buckingham* and Duke of *Gloucester.*

Richard II. born at *Bordeaux* 1367, succeeded his Grand-father, and was Crowned July 16, 1377. He was committed to *Thomas Beauchamp* Earl of *Warwick* 1379. In 1382, there was a Rable raised by a Disciple of *Wickliffes* and a Taylor, by whom the Arch-Bishop of *Canterbury*, and several of the Nobility were Murdered. But by Sir *William's Walworth's* (the then Lord Mayor of *London*) stabbing the Taylor upon some Rude Language given the King, the Mob was dispersed. *Henry* Earl of *Derby* being Banish'd by the Accusation of *Thomas Moubray* Duke of *Norfolk*, while the King was

was in *Ireland* in 1399. was, by the Contrivance of *Thomas Arnudel* Bishop of *Canterbury*, to set up the said *Henry*, now Duke of *Lancaster*, and depose the King, recall'd and conveyed to the Tower of *London*; where a Parliament was call'd in *Richard's* Name, and the Crown Relinquish'd to the said *Henry* Son to *John* of *Gaunt*. And to colour the Matter, Articles were preferred against him, on which he was Deposed, Sept. 9. 1399, and afterwards Traiterously Murdered in *Pomfret* Castle 1401. He was twice Married but had no Issue.

Henry I Eldest Son to *John* of *Gaunt* Fourth Son of *Edward III.* was Crown'd King Oct: 13 1399: Tho' *Edmund Mortimer* Earl of *March*, Grand-Child and Lineal Heir of *Philippa* Daughter and Heiress of *Lionel* Third Son of King *Edward* the III. was then alive: And *Roger Edmund's* Father upon King *Richards* going into *Ireland* in 1385, had been declared in Parliament Heir Apparent to the Crown if the said *Richard* died without Issue. This occasioned the bloody Wars between the Houses of *York* and *Lancaster*, in which there was Twelve Battels fought in Thirty Six Years time. Some endeavoured to restore King *Richard*, others to bring in *Edmund Mortimer*, which fill'd some part of his Reign with Troubles. The King having grappled with many Difficulties, at last died of an Apoplexy, *March* 20 1413. By his first Wife *Mary*, one of the Daughters and Co-Heiresses

Book I. Of the Family of England. 45
Heireſſes of *Humphrey Bobun* Earl of *Hereford*,
who died in 1399, before he came to the
Crown. He had four Sons.

1. *Henry V.* who ſucceeded.
2. *Thomas* Duke of *Clarence* ſlain in *France* without Iſſue.
3. *John* Duke of *Bedford*, and Regent of *France*, died Sept: 14, 1435, without Iſſue.
4. *Humphrey* the Good, Protector to his Nephew *Henry VI.* and at laſt Imprisoned and Strangled by Queen *Margarets* Device, Wife to the ſaid *Henry VI.* 1447. By *Joan* &c. his ſecond Wife he had no Iſſue.

Henry V. born at *Monmouth* 1385, was crowned April 9, 1412. The Clergy to Divert the Parliaments deſign upon the Church Lands, put it in the King's Head to renew his juſt Claim to *France*, by large Promiſes to advance ſuch a Sum towards it, as never Spiritual Perſons had done to any King before. The Deſign is propoſ'd and approved by Parliament. The King goes to *France*, and in a few days takes *Harflue* 1415. Obtains a great Victory at the Battel of *Agin-Court*, Octob: 25. the ſame Year. After he had taken ſeveral Cities and obtained many Victories, it was concluded, that he ſhould Marry the Lady *Catharine*, the King of *France's* Daughter, and after his Death become Heir of the Realm, which was done June 3, 1420, and the King ſolemnly proclaimed Heir and Regent of *France*; and the

the Duke of *Burgundy* and most of the Nobility Swore Fealty to him ; And so did the Three Estates of the Realm Assembled at *Paris* 1421. In *April* following he carried his Queen to *England*, leaving the Duke of *Bedford* Regent. Upon his return to relieve *Cosny* then Besieged by the *Dauphin*, he was taken with a Pleurisie, of which he died at *Blois Aug: 31. 1422*, leaving by Queen *Catharine* a Son Namely,

Henry VI. born at *Windsor Decem: 1421*, was proclaimed King of *England* and *France*, being at his Father's Death not above Nine Months Old. And *Charles VI.* of *France* being also now dead, His Son *Charles VII.* caused himself to be proclaimed, and was often beat by *John Duke of Bedford*, left Regent of *France* till *Montacute Earl of Salisbury* was slain by a great shot in the Castle of *Orleans* 1428, the Fortune of the *English* began then to be at a stand. And the Expectations the *French* had from the Maid of *Orleans* (*Jean d' Arque*) as a person inspir'd by GOD for the delivery of her Countrey, so wrought on the Superstition of the People, that she may be said to have turned the Fate of *France*. *Charles VII.* took such Heart that he came before *Rheims* which was yielded to him 1428. The year following King *Henry* went over in person, and was Crowned in *Paris* 1431. The Duke of *Bedford* died 1431, and after various Changes and Turns, a Match is proposed between the King and *Margaret* Daughter of *Reiner Duke*

Book 1. *Of the Family of England.* 47
Duke of *Anjou*, &c. The Marriage tho' opposed
by the Duke of *Gloucester* Protector of the Realm
is Consummated, *May 18, 1445.* The Duke of
York, who was now in *Bedford's* place Regent
of *France*, being much displeased by his own
being removed, and the *Queen* and *Suffolks*
Management, began to think of his Title to
the Crown, to which the discourting *Gloucester*
the Protector, Imprisoning and Murdering him
soon after, gave no small Encouragement, all
is laid upon *Suffolk*; He is taken in his flight
to *France*, and beheaded against the side of a
Cockboat, 1450. *Edmund* Duke of *Somerset*
succeeded him in the Favour of the *Queen* and
hatred of the People. *York* having got some
Peers to his Party, raises Forces, pretending,
to remove ill Counsellors from about the King.
At the Battel of *St. Albans May 25 1455* the K. is
worsted, & taken Prisoner, the D. of *Somerset* slain,
a Parliament call'd, the Duke of *York* declared
Protector of the Realm, and the Earl of *War-*
wick Captain of *Callice*. This being overturn-
ed by the *Queen* and her Party while *York* was
in *Ireland*. *Edward* Earl of *March* Son to *York*
fights the King at *Northampton* and takes him
Prisoner, *July 9. 1460.* After this in open
Parliament it was concluded, that *Henry* should
hold the Title, and Name of King during his
Life, and after his Death the Crown should
descend to *York* and his Heirs, and that if the
King broke any point of this accord, the Royal

Au-

Authority should immediatly come to the Duke of *York*, who from that time was declared Protector, Regent of the Realm, and Apparent Heir to the Crown; which accordingly was all Enacted in Parliament, and Sworn to by both Parties *Novem: 1. 1461*. The Queen a Lady of Courage beyond her Sex, raises Forces to rescue the King, Meets Routs, and Kills the Protector, and King *Henry* is gotten into her hands again: But the Earl of *March*, now Duke of *York* (by his Father's Death) made up to the Queen, worsted her at *Mortimers Cross*, and gave her a total Defeat soon after, near *St. Albans*, and was proclaimed King on the head of the Army. About Ten Years after King *Henry* died (or was Murder'd in the Tower of *London*) He had by his Queen *Margaret*, *Edward* Prince of *Wales*, born *Octob. 13, 1453*, taken at the Battle of *Teuxbury*, *May 4, 1471* and Kill'd in cold Blood, by *George* Duke of *Clarence* and the Duke of *Gloucester*.

Edward IV. having taken on him the Government both by right of Agreement and Inheritance, was Proclaimed at *London*, *March 4. 1461*, and Crowned, *June 29* following. However *Henry* escaped into *Scotland*, and sent the Queen to her Father into *France*; Returning and joining their Friends and Forces, they are again defeated, and King *Henry* taken at *Exham-Field*, *May 4, 1463*. The Queen made

her Escape into *France* to her Father. King *Edward* now thinking himself settled, sent the E. of *Warwick* into *France* to Negotiat a Marriage with *Bona* Daughter to the Duke of *Savoy*, and Sister to *Charlotte* present Queen of *France*: In the mean time (tho the proposal was relished) He Married *Elizabeth Gray*, whose Husband was slain at the last Battel of *St. Albans*, 1465. This offended *France*, and so nettled *Warwick*, that with the Kings leave he returned to *Warwick*. However the King to prevent danger, made his Brother *George Nevil* Arch-Bishop of *York*, 1467, and to secure a Friend against *France*, Married his Sister *Margaret* to the Duke of *Burgundy*. But *Warwick* under-hand meditating Revenge, commended it to his Brethren to make a Party in *England*, and took the Duke of *Clarence* with him to his Command at *Callice*: and hoping the Duke bore no good Will to the King his Brother, Married the Lady *Isabel* his Eldest Daughter to him.

A Commotion is raised, and *Warwick* gets privately over, by *Clarence's* assistance falls upon the King in the Night, brings him prisoner to *Warwick* Castle; Whence the King made his escape, returned to *London*, and *Clarence* and *Warwick* are forced back into *France*, where Queen *Margaret* to secure the Earl to her side, Married *Arthur* her Son the Prince to *Anne* second Daughter to the Earl; and took an Oath

of him, and the Nobility that followed her Fortune, not to leave the War till either King *Henry* or her Son the Prince were restored. On this *Warwick* comes to *England*, and forces King *Edward* into *Holland*: But he soon Return'd, and drove *Warwick* back to *Callice*, *Ap.* 1470. *Warwick* having made his Recruits, returns and forces *Edward* to his Brother in Law the Duke of *Burgundy*, leaving his Queen in the Sanctuary at *Westminster*, where she was delivered of her eldest Son Prince *Edward*. He delivers King *Henry* out of the Tower, and restores him to his Kingly Government, himself being made Lieutenant of the Realm, and *Clarence* his Associate, who had secretly made his Peace with his Brother King *Edward*. K. *Edward* getting under-hand supply from the Duke of *Burgundy*, returns to *London*, and had King *Henry* delivered to him by the Archbishop of *York*. He advanced to *St. Albans*, where *Warwick* lay, overthrew and slew him and his Brother Marquess of *Montacute*, *April* 14, 1471. Soon after he gave *Margaret* a total rout at *Tewksbury*, *May* 4, and took the Prince her Son Prisoner, whom the Dukes of *Clarence* and *Gloucester*, (afterwards *Richard III.*) murdered in cold Blood. Not long after Q. *Margaret* was brought Prisoner to *London*, and kept till Ransomed by her Father. And to compleat the Tragedy, King *Henry* underwent the same Fate with his Son, (being Prisoner in

in the Tower,) and by the same hands. *Jasper* Earl of *Pembroke* fled to the Earl of *Bretagne*, where his Son (afterwards *Henry VII*) was received and preserved in spite of King *Edward's* Artifices: Things thus quieted, there was an interview betwixt *Edward* and the K. of *France* near *Amiens*, 1475; and a Peace made for nine years. After the Kings return, upon some old Disguits, *George Duke of Clarence* is sent to the Tower, 1476, adjudged Traitor, and after found dead in a Butt of Wine, leaving Issue by *Anne* Daughter to the Earl of *Warwick*, *Edward* beheaded by *Henry VII*. 1500, and *Margaret Countess of Salisbury*, (Mother of Cardinal *Pool*,) beheaded by *Henry VIII*. 1541. These two ended the right Line and surname of *Plantagenet*.

Edward having adjusted differences with *K. James III.* of *Scotland*; while he was preparing for War against *France*, fell sick and died 1483, Ap. 9. By *Elizabeth Gray* he had five Daughters and two Sons,

1. *Elizabeth* of *York*, born Feb. 11, 1466, designed for, and promised to others, but Married to *Henry VII*.
2. *Cecilia* to *Kyme* of *Lincolnshire*, but first to the Viscount *Wells*.
3. *Anne*, to *Thomas Lord Howard*, afterward Duke of *Norfolk*.
4. *Bridget*, Born Nov. 10, 1480, a Nun in *Dartford*.

5. *Mary*, promised to the King of *Denmark*, but died before Marriage.

6. *Margaret*, born *Ap. 19, 1472*; died in her Infancy.

7. *Catharine*, married to Lord *William Courtney*, Son to the Earl of *Devonshire*.

His Sons,

1. *Edward*, Prince of *Wales*, born *Novemb.*

4. 1470.

2. *Richard*, Duke of *York*, &c. both murdered by the device and procurement of the Duke of *Gloucester* their Uncle, 1483. His Natural Issue was *Arthur Plantagenet*, made Viscount *Lisle* by *Henry VIII.* 1523; He died 1542. And *Elizabeth Plantagenet* married to the Lord *Lumly*.

Edward V. Succeeded in Title tho' never to the Crown; for *Gloucester* his Uncle, *Buckingham* his Creature, and *William Lord Hastings* Chamberlain, both Enemies of the Queen, pretending it neither Honourable to his Majesty nor them, that the young King should be in the hands of his Mothers Kinred: While therefore *Rivers* the Kings Uncle by his Mother and *Dorset*, are conducting the King from *Ludlow* to *London*, *Gloucester* and *Buckingham* met the King at *Stony-Stratford* (with all obedience) secur'd *Rivers* and *Dorset*, and beheaded them soon after at *Pomfret*, and brought the King to *London*, *May 4, 1483.* The Queen with her younger Son takes Sanctuary at *Westminster*.

On

On this the Duke of Gloucester is made Protector of the Realm; and having assured several of the Privy-Council for his safety, threatening to force the Sanctuary, he forces the Mother, suspecting the design, to deliver the young Duke into his hands, and brings him with all seeming joy into the Bishop of London's Palace at St. Pauls; for the Kings intended Coronation as was given out. The Protector, having his Residence all along near the Tower, had now so far intangled *Buckingham*, that he could not get off. It's therefore agreed, that the Protector should have the Dukes assistance to make him King, that the Protectors Son should marry *Buckingham's* Daughter with a grant to himself of the Earldom of *Hereford*, which he could never obtain in King *Edwards* time, tho' he often claim'd it as his Inheritance: *Buckingham* being Popular with the City undertakes for it. The King's Coronation was so near at hand, that all mistrust seem'd to be laid aside: But the Protector, having pumped the Lord Chamberlain, by his Friend *Catesby*, and finding nothing cou'd be done with him, came into the Council knitting his Brows, arrested him as a Traitor, as having attempted against Life his with the Queen by Sorcery; and giving a knock the Guard came in, who carried him out and struck off his Head. He made a fair Tale to the Council and chief of the City, sending them with a Herald to satisfy the People,

by making a Proclamation in the Kings Name *Catesby* undertakes for Law to the Kingdom, and *Penker* and *Shaw*, (Brother to the Mayor) Men more Famous than either Learned or Pious to Preach the People into compliance. Accordingly *Shaw* the Sunday after at *St. Pauls* Cross from that Text, *The Bastard slip shall not take Root* ; Infers, That *Edward IV.* and Duke of *Clarence* his Brother, were not only Adulterous Bastards, but that the now King *Edward* and *Richard* his Brother were so also ; their Father at the time he Married *Elizabeth Gray*, being Pre-contracted, and in so in the sight of God Married to the Lady *Elizabeth Lucy* : But that the Protector was the Express Image of the Noble *Richard* Duke of *York* his Father, and true Son and Heir. *Buckingham* improved it the Tuesday following to the Mayor, Aldermen, and Commoners in *Guildhall* ; and concludes, with *VVoe to that Realm which bath a Child to its King* ; and a pack'd Company at the end of the Hall crying, King *Richard*, King *Richard* : The Mayor, Aldermen and Commoners, with all their Formalities, went the next day to represent to the Protector, the unanimous Consent to make him King ; And he (good Man) modestly refuses, but out of good Nature is forc'd to accept the Kingship, *June 22, 1548.* Soon after, *Edward V.* and his Brother *Richard* were murder'd in the Tower.

Richard III. was Crown'd *July 6*, with the
same

same Provision appointed for his Nephew ; and his Queen also. And now *Morton* Bishop of *Ely*, Prisoner in the Tower is committed to *Buckingham*, and sent to *Brecknock* in *Wales*, whence he escaped. The Duke of *Buckingham* goes to his Charge at *Brecknock* not so well pleased as he seems : Here the Duke and Bishop begat a Familiarity, and the present Usurpation was the Subject of the discourse : In fine, after mutual Oaths of Secresy, they contrive to get *Henry* Earl of *Richmond*, Son to *Margaret* Countess of *Richmond*, Heir to *John* Duke of *Somerset*, to Marry the Lady *Elizabeth* Daughter of *Edward IV.* as the only Expedient to unite the Houses of *Tork* and *Lancaster*. One *Reginald Gray* is sent to make the Proposal to the Countess, who lik'd it so well, that she sent one *Lewis* her Physician, to acquaint the Queen with the whole design : In short, it's agreed to by the Queen and Countess. Matters being thus disposed, the Bishop and *Buckingham* engaged several of the Nobility by an Oath of Secresy, to *Richmond's* Interest. King *Richard* got some notice of it, and ply'd the Duke of *Bretagne* (to whom the Earl of *Richmond* had made known the design,) to deliver the Earl into his hands. He not only refus'd, but assisted *Richmond* with Men and Money. The Bishop took the opportunity of escaping into *Flanders*, and the King now knowing *Buckingham* to be in the Plot, invites

him by a kind Letter to Court: he refus'd pretending indisposition; but being after Com-manded to come, sent to his Friends to take Arms; they were dispers'd, and the chief of them got into *Bretagne*, and he afterward be-trayed by one *Banister* whom he had trusted and loved from his Youth: and was beheaded without Trial at *Sbrewsbury*.

Richmond being now assisted by *Charles VIII.* of *France*, and several of the *English* Nobility, put to Sea with the Earl of *Pembroke*, and Land-ed at *Milford Haven*: The Country came in apace to join him; with whose and the Lord *Stanely's* Assistance, who had Married his Mo-ther the Countess, King *Richard* at *Bosworth* near *Leicester* is attack'd, totally routed and slain, *Aug. 22, 1483*; whose Crown found a-mong the spoil is put upon the Earl's Head, and he Proclaim'd King by the Army. Thus the Usurper fell, having by *Anne* youngest Daughter of *Richard* Earl of *Warwick*, *Edward* Prince of *Wales* of whom before; and a Natu-ral Daughter *Catbarine Plantagenet*.

Henry VII. having thus gotten the Victory, did first of all secure *Edward Plantagenet* Earl of *Warwick*, Son of *George* Duke of *Clarence*. He was crown'd *Oct. 30* the same year. The Crown of the Realm being intail'd on him and his Heirs by a Parliament which he call'd, he Married the Lady *Elizabeth* *Jan: 18* following. In the 1486, By another Parliament the Queen

is declared to have Forfeited her Lands and Possessions (and died in a Nunnery not many Years after) for submitting her self and Daughters to *Richard III.* Such as favoured the House of *York*, set a Project on foot to lay aside *Henry*, and advance the Earl of *Warwick* to the Crown: For this purpose one *Lambert Simnel* a sharp Pupil to *Richard Simond* a crafty Priest of *Oxford*, is well instructed to pretend to be the Earl, and to have made his escape out of the Tower, being not unlike the Earl either for Stature or Years : having learn'd to personate him in Mein, and to talk of the Lineage he was to pretend to, he ventures for *Ireland*, and is received as Heir of the House of *York*, which the *Irish* favour'd rather than that of *Lancaster*. At the same time *John de la Pool* Earl of *Lincoln*, Son to the Duke of *Suffolk* by *Elizabeth* Sister of *Edward IV.* together with *Margaret* Dutches Dowager of *Burgundy* (another of *Edward's* Sisters) and *Lovel* concluded, that if this, by all the Force they cou'd make succeeded, to lay aside *Lambert*, and set up the true Earl of *Warwick* : *Lambert* was accordingly Crown'd at *Dublin*. *Henry* in the mean time thought it enough to expose the Earl of *Warwick* to the publick view of the City : But *Lambert* having Landed near *Lancaster*, was soon totally overthrown, and he and Tutor taken Prisoner, *June 16. 1487.* He was made a Turn-spit in the Kings Kitchen, and the Priest committed

to perpetual Imprisonment. Other Insurrections were dispers'd without Sword by Proclaiming a Pardon, and a Truce made with *Scotland* for Seven Years, his Queen was crown'd Nov: following. The King of *France* having over-run *Bretagne*, married the Dutcheß and incorporated the Duchy to the Crown 1489: While King *Henry* makes War upon *France*, the Dutcheß of *Burgundy* brings one *Perkin Lambert* on the Stage, to take on him the Name and Person of *Richard* Duke of *York*, second Son to *Edward* IV. her Brother, as if he had not been Murdered in the *Tower*, but through her Contrivance had escaped into *Ireland*. He learned his Lesson so very well, that he was truly taken for what he call'd himself. However, after he had imposed on many, *French*, *Irish*, *English* and *Scots*, He was Drawn and Hang'd at *Tyburn* 1499 Nov: 16. The Earl of *Warwick*, confessing on his Trial before the Peers his Consent to the same, was beheaded on *Tower-Hill* the 28 following, in whom ended the Name of *Plantegenet*. In 1503 *Margaret* Eldest Daughter to *Henry* VII. was married to *James* IV. King of *Scots*, and the Queen her Mother died Feb: 11. 1502. Soon after *Arthur* Prince of *Wales* married *Catharine*, Daughter of *Ferdinand* King of *Spain*. In five Months after *Arthur* died, and she afterwards was married to his Brother *Henry* VIII. *Henry* VII. died April 22. 1509. He had by *Elisabeth* Daughter of King *Edward* IV.

1. Mar.

1. *Margaret* born Nov: 29. 1489, of whom already.
2. *Elizabeth Tudor*, born July 2. 1492, died Sep. 14. 1495.
3. *Mary Tudor*, born 1438, married to *Lewis XII.* King of *France*.
4. *Catharine Tudor*, born Feb. 2. 1503, died young.

His Sons,

1. *Arthur Tudor*, of whom already, born 1487, died Ap: 2. 1502.
2. *Henry Tudor*, born June 22, 1492, who succeeded.
3. *Edmund Tudor*, born Feb: 21. 1498, died young.

Henry VIII. the only surviving Son of *Henry VII.* was the Day after his Father's Death proclaimed: Having buried his Father, and by Pope *Julius II.*'s Dispensation, married his Brothers Widow, he was Crown'd June 29. 1509. In Ap: 30 1512 he took off *Edmond de la Pools* Head, whose Mother was Sister to *Edward IV.* before he made his Expedition into *France*. He Landed at *Callice* June 30. 1513, laid Siege to *Terwin*, where the Emperor *Maximilian* Fought under his Banner, and carried the Cross of *St. George* as his Souldier. The *French* coming to relieve this Place, were so put to Flight, that ever since it was call'd *The Battel of Spurs*. He took the Town and *Tournay* soon after, and return'd for *England*. To divert King *Henry* from

from *France*, *James IV.* of *Scotland* Invades *England*, but being Encounter'd by the Lord *Thomas Howard* Earl of *Surry*, lost both his Army and himself at *Floddenfield*, Sep: 9. the same Year, *Lewis XII.* King of *France* being now advanced in years, and weary of War, by the Management of *Woolsey* makes Peace with King *Henry*, and marries Lady *Mary* his Sister upon promise of a large Doury, and with this Condition, that if the *French* King died, she might return to *England* with all her Doury and Riches at her pleasure: The Peace was proclaimed Aug: 7. The parties married Oct: 9. The Queen Crown'd Nov. 5. 1515. The King her Husband died Jan. following. Cardinal *Benbrike* King *Henry's* Ambassador at *Rome* dying, *Woolsey* is made Arch-Bishop of *York* in his place, and the Year after of *Canterbury*, Lord Chancellor and Cardinal. King *Henry* understanding his Sister the Queens Desire to return from *France*, sent the Duke of *Suffok* to receive her, who pleas'd her so well that she married him at *Callice* and return'd with him for *England* 1516, and the King, tho offended, was soon reconcil'd. Cardinal *Woolsey* having brought *Staffords* Head to the Block (the last Hereditary Constable of *England*,) and disobliged most of the Nobility, by this and many other Exorbitances: He incurs the general hatred of the Commons: But the Cardinal particularly resolving to be reveng'd on *Charles*

V. of Spain for refusing him the Arch-Bishoprick of *Toledo*, intended, if the King could procure a Divorce from the King of *Spains* Aunt to dispose him to Marry the *French Kings* Sister, Dutcheß of *Alencon*. However, after 20 Years Marriage the King pretending in Conscience, he cou'd not have to Wife his Brother *Arthur's* Widow, she Appeal'd to the Pope; The Cardinal seeing the Kings design to Marry *Anne Bullen*, if he got a Divorce, so shuffled between the Pope and the King, that he fell greatly into the Kings displeasure: The great Seal was taken from him Nov. 7. 1529, and given to Sir *Thomas Moore* Speaker of the House of Commons, made Lord Chancellor the 24 of the same Month. *Woolsey* having a Writ of *Premunire* Issued against him upon Confession, Forfeits all his Lands, Tenements, &c. and so retir'd into the Countrey: But he having yet too much left him, and a Head to project more Mischief, and possibly to work himself into the Kings favour again, to make a sure Example of him, 42 Articles are brought down from the Lords to the Commons against him, signed by the Chancellor and several Lords: *Thomas Cromwel* his Secretary, a Member of the House, did so very honestly defend his Master, that the King thought him worthy of his Service. And now Chancellor *Moore*, foreseeing a Storm, being as little for the Kings Marrying *Anne Bullen* as the Cardinal, desir'd

to be discharged of his Office, gave up the great Seal, and was beheaded for denying the the Kings Supremacy July 6. 1535. In the presence of *Cranmer* his late Ambassador at *Rome*, whom he made Arch-Bishop of *Canterbury*. He Married the Lady *Ann Bullen* (having first made her Marchioness of *Pembroke*) Jan: 25. 153²₃. Queen *Catharine* by an Act is no more Queen, but Princess Dowager, being Divorc'd from the King by the Arch-Bishop. Queen *Anne* was Crown'd June 1. deliver'd of a Daughter *Elizabeth*, Sep: 10. following, in like manner Divorced and beheaded, May 16. 1536. Three days after he Married *Jane Seimour*, who died two days after she bore him Prince *Edward*, Oct: 12. 1537. *Woolsey* died at *Leicester Abbey*, on his Journey for *York*, but arrested for High Treason by the way, Nov: 30. 1530. His Servant *Cromwel* Succeeds him in Favour and Power; by whom, as an Instrument the King dissolv'd first and last, Monasteries 645, Colleges Ninety, Chauntries and free Chappels 2374, Hospitals 110. That *Cromwel* might not want Quality and Figure for so great a Work, he runs through a great many Orders of highest Place and Dignity; yea, his Son *Gregory* was made Baron of *Okeham*, which Title lasted in the Family till it fail'd in *Vere Cromwel* late Earl of *Ardflass* in *Ireland* for want of Male Issue, 1586. *Cromwels* Work being now done, there's little more use for him (thinking to

secure

Secure himself in the Kings Favour by a Queen of his own making,) he Negotiated a Marriage for the King with *Anne* Sister to the Duke of *Cleve*, which was Consummated Jan. 6. 1450. but the King not liking her, they were Divorced with her own Consent; and *Cromwel* for the reward of all his Services was beheaded for Treason and Heresy, without being heard, July 19. 1540. His fifth Queen was the Lady *Catharine Howard*, Daughter of *Edmond* Third Son of *Thomas* first Duke of *Norfolk*, she was attainted also in Parliament and beheaded, Feb. 13, 1541. The Year following the Title of Lord of *Ireland* was changed into that of King. July 1. 1543, he married *Catharine*, who had the luck to Survive him, and was after Married to the Lord Admiral *Seimour*. After this he entred into *Scotland*, and having made some Ravage there, he return'd and made an Expedition into *France*, took *Bologne*, and made *Dudley* the Admiral Governour thereof: At last it was concluded between the two Kings, that should the king of *France* pay the King of *England* 800000 Crowns in Eight Years; and that in the mean time it should remain in the *English* Lands, Jan. 7. 1547, he died of a Dropsie, Jan. 28 following. He understood King-craft so well, that Pope *Julius II.* took the Title of *Christainissimus* from the King of *France*, by a Decree of the *Lateran* Council, and transferr'd it to him, tho he died before the Bull came over

ver: And Pope Leo X. gave him the Title of *Defensor Fidei*, both of 'em endeavouring to Engage him in their Interest: His Wives were six, but he had only Issue by the three first, by *Queen Catharine*,

1. *Henry Tudor*, born Jan: 1. 1509, died Feb: 22. following.

2. Another not Named, born 1514, lived not long.

3. *Mary Tudor*, born Feb: 18. 1518, afterwards *Queen*.

By *Queen Anne Bullen* that lived.

Elizabeth Tudor, born Sep: 10. 1535.

By *Queen Jane*, *Edward* of whom already.

He had natural Issue *Henry* Sirnam'd *Fitz Roy* by the Lady *Elizabeth Talbois*, Daughter to Sir *John Blunt*, and Widow to the Duke of *Somerset*.

13. *Edward VI.* succeeded his Father (a Protestant) being yet but Nine Years of Age, his Mothers Brother Sir *Edward Seimour* Earl of *Hertford* was appointed his Governour, and proclaim'd Lord Protector, Feb: 1. 1547, and made Duke of *Somerset* the 17 following, and the King Crowned the 25th thereafter: The Admiral was beheaded, March 20 1549. Images are thrown out off Churches, the Missal abolished, and a New Book of *Common Prayer* enjoyn'd, and the Protector gets an Army to Suppress the *Rebellious Insurrections* that rose in several Places upon that occasion; with which he might

might have Crush'd his disguised Friend, but secret Enemy the Earl of *Warwick*, who had made a party strong enough to remove him from the King, and to impeach and commit him to the Tower Oct: following: The Earl of *Warwick* is made Lord High Chamberlain, and afterward Duke of *Northumberland*, and his Confident Lord *Henry Gray* Duke of *Suffolk*: Tho' the late Protector to patch up a Friendship, had submitted tamely to a Marriage 'twixt *Warwick's* Eldest Son and his Eldest Daughter, yet he was beheaded for attempting on the Lives of *Northumberland* and *Suffolk*. The Protector and Admiral having lost their Heads, and the Dukes of *Northumberland* and *Suffolk* having the King in their Management, a Marriage was contriv'd betwixt the Lord *Guildford Dudley* fourth. Son to *Northumberland* and *Jane Gray*, Eldest Daughter to *Suffolk*, by *Frances* Daughter of *Mary* Sister of King *Henry VIII.* which the King not only furthered, upon pretence of securing the Protestant Religion against *Mary* a Roman Catholick the Kings Sister, but declar'd *Jane Gray* (he being sickly) the rightful Heir in Succession to the Crown. The Council and all the Judges (except Sir *James Hales*) consented to the Disinheriting *Mary*. The King died soon after, July 6. 1553.

Lady *Jane Gray* was Proclaim'd three days after, but soon deserted, and secured in the Tower with her Husband.

Queen *Mary* a Catholick, was Proclaimed the 19th of the same Month. The Duke of *Northumberland* was beheaded Aug. 22. the same year, and Queen *Mary* Crown'd, Oct. 1. She published then a General Pardon, excepting the Arch-Bishops of *Canterbury* and *Tork*, the Bishop of *London*, and others of the Clergy, and several that had consented to exclude her and aided *Jane Gray*, who with her Husband, and Arch-Bishop *Cranmer* were arraigned and attainted, Nov. 3. In Jan. following, a Marriage is proposed by *Charles V.* of *Spain*, betwixt *Philip* the Prince his Son, and Queen *Mary*, which afterwards took effect, in spite of the opposition and insurrection made by Sir *Thomas Wiat* and the Duke of *Suffolk*, who were taken and suffered on this occasion, 1555, and the Marriage Solemnized the same year. To Complement her Husband, she Proclaimed War against *France*, and lost *Callice* after it had been in the *English* Possession 211 years. It was thought the Queen was with Child, but it proved a false Conception, of which she died, *Novemb.* 17, 1558. The same day died Cardinal *Pool*.

Elizabeth Succeeded, and was Crowned Jan. 25, 1588. She rescinded what her Sister had done in Matters of Religion, and followed the Scheme begun by her Brother *Edward VI.* She helped the *Scots* to carry on their Reformation, which the Queen Dowager by assistance of

Boo
of th
fire
sider
rious
a Pe
and
land
Dow
into
to
Leap
thor
the
Rig
nev
the
fear
oth
frust
fair
B
stra
to
Kir
cou
and
of
and
con
wh
the
18

of the *French* strongly opposed, and at the desire of the *Lords of the Congregation*, sent a considerable Army into *Scotland*, 1560. After various turns of Fortune and the Dowagers death, a Peace was concluded 'twixt her, and *Francis* and *Mary*, King and Queen of *France* and *Scotland*: But *Francis* died soon after, and *Mary Dowager of France* with difficulty enough got into *Scotland*, 1562. From whence she wrote to *Queen Elizabeth*, offering to enter into League with her, providing she might by Authority of Parliament be declared Successor to the Crown of *England*, which was but her Right: *Queen Elizabeth* answer'd, she wou'd never cover her eyes with a Grave-Cloth while she lived. Here began the jealousies, the one fearing her possessions might be invaded, the other that her Right of Succession might be frustrated; However they carried seemingly fair one to another.

But at length, *Mary Queen of Scotland* being straitned by the Earl of *Murray*, Natural Son to her Father: then Regent in the young Kings Minority, fled into *England* for succour; but was denied access to the Queen, and detained Prisoner, tho the Ambassadors of *France* and *Spain* solicited for her delivery; and upon *Queen Elizabeth's* refusal, she was Excommunicated by Pope *Pius V.* Feb. 29, 1569. which occasioned many Troubles, and at last the Death of the Queen of Scots, who after 18 years imprisonment was arraigned at *Fotheringham*

theringham Castle (by special Commission,) for pretending a Title to the Crown of *England* and consenting to several Treasons, Oct. 29. 1586. She Answer'd, that Queen *Elizabeth* had no Title to detain or Judge her but what was usurped, contrary to her own promises, the Laws of Hospitality, and the Sacred Right of Sovereigns especially in misfortune; that the Right of Succession to the Crown of *England* after Queen *Elizabeth* she had only pretended to, and had never so much as thought of attempting upon her Life and Government, tho' she had endeavoured to recover her Liberty, which by many fair Invitations and Promises, she had so unjustly deprived her of: However, Queen *Mary* must needs be Sentenced; and notwithstanding the King of *France* and her Son's intreaties, was Tragically Beheaded, Feb. 8. 1587. Queen *Elizabeth* now seems troubled at her death, and lays it at *Davison* her Secretary's Door, and writes an Excuse with her own hand by Sir *Robert Carr*, but King *James* would not let him set Foot in *Scotland*, however with much ado, receiving the Letter, he recall'd his Ambassador, and breath'd nothing but Revenge. But the Queen disarmed the Fury of his Resentment, by sending him the Sentence of the Starr-Chamber against *Davison*, and an Instrument Signed by all the Judges; Declaring, That what was done to the Queen of *Scots* could not at all

prejudge

prejudge his Right of Succession to *England*: He therefore chose rather to wait with patience, than by an uncertain War to put all to the risque. There was in 1588 a Treaty on Foot, and Commissioners sitting near *Ostend*, between *England* and *Spain*, but it was only made use of by the Prince of *Parma*, to trifle away time till the *Spanish-Armada* came on the Coast of *England*: for *Philip II.* King of *Spain*, had prepared to attempt upon *England*, with a greater force of Ships, Galleasses, Galleons, Souldiers, Mariners and Galley-Slaves, than ever *Spain* was since able to produce: the Prince of *Parma* was to join with 50000 *Veterans*. However they returned with greater loss and confusion than at first they set out with confidence and expectation. King *James* now forgets all injuries, and desires a perfect Amity with the Queen, by her Ambassador Sir *Robert Sidney*, and not only Marries *Anne* Daughter of *Frederick II.* King of *Denmark*, with her Consent, but deliver'd *O Rork*, on the Queen's desire, back into *Ireland*, when upon his Rebellion there, he was driven into *Scotland* 1590.

The Solemnity of an Embassy after this was never used betwixt them, but Affairs were dispatched as occasion offered, by a private Messenger, till the Day of her Death; which, at length happen'd *March 24, 1602.* She never Married. We shall now leave the Story of *England*, &c

70 *Of the Royal Family of Scotland. Book I.*
Take a Compendious view of the Genealogy of
some few of the *Scotch Kings*, that by a Lineal
Right of Succession and Inheritance, we may
bring the Crowns and Kingdoms of *England*
and *Ireland* (in their full extent) to King
James VI. of Scotland, and his Heirs, &c.

Of the Royal Family of Scot- land.

IN taking a Survey of the Genealogy of some
of the Kings of *Scotland*, I shall refer the
Reader to *Buchanan*, for its beginning,
progress and series of Kings till *Malcolm III.*
It being only necessary for our present pur-
pose to look so far back. Having expell'd,
defeated and destroyed the Tyrant *Macbeth*,
by *Macduffs* Advice, and *Edward* King of *Eng-
lands* assistance. *Malcolm III.* Sirnamed *Can-
moir*, Son of *Donald*, and great Grand-child to
Malcolm II. was Crown'd King of *Scotland*, *Ap.*
25, 1057; He is said to have brought in many
of the Sirnames and Titles of Nobility into
Scotland. He Married *Margaret* Daughter to
Edward the Outlaw, and Grand-child to *Ed-
ward Iron-side* King of *England*. She bore him
six Sons, 1. *Edward* the Prince, 2. *Edmond*. 3.
Ethelred, 4. *Edgar*, 5. *Alexander*, and 6. *David*;
and two Daughters, viz. 1. *Maud*

Book 1. Of the Royal Family of Scotland. 71

1. *Maud*, Married to *Henry I.* Surnamed *Beanclerk* King of England.
2. *Mary*, Married to *Eustatius* Earl of *Boulogne*.

King *Malcolm* was slain with his Son Prince *Edward*, by *Robert Moubray*, Surnamed *Pearcy*, in 1093. and was removed from *Tinmouth* where he was first buried; to *Dumferling*.

Donald Brother to *Malcolm III.* having twice usurped the Crown, and given the West and North Isles to the King of *Norway* for his Assistance, was at length taken captive by *Edgar* Son to *Malcolm III.* and having his Eyes put out, ended his days miserably in Prison. Betwixt *Donalds* first and last Usurpation, *Duncan* Natural son to *Malcolm III.* set up for King, but was soon cut off by *Donalds* contrivance.

It is now time to return to *Edgar* son to *Malcolm III.* He died at *Dundee* without Issue.

Alexander surnamed the *Fierce*, son to *Malcolm III.* (and Brother to the above *Edgar*) succeeded in 1107. He builded several Monasteries, suppress'd the seditious Insurrections of Robbers, and died 1124 without Issue, tho he had Married *Sibil* Daughter to *William* Duke of *Normandy*.

David I. or *David the Saint*, youngest son to *Malcolm III.* succeeded. He buildt *Holy-Rood-House*, &c. and died at *Carlisle*, 1151, having had by *Maud*, (*Maud's* Mother was *Judith*, Grand-Child to *William* the Conqueror,) Daughter of

72 Of the Royal Family of Scotland. Book I. Book
Voldiosus Earl of Northumberland, the following But
Issue, about
the l
by fo
of S
by I
mont
Infan
the
A
in u
ter
17 I
yea
by
wh
ters
Ma
Fra
die
Cr
and
En
fig
fat
wa
dis
wi
Da
na

1. *Henry*, He Married *Adama* Daughter to
William Earl *Warren*, and died, before his
Father, having had,

1. *Malcolm* the Batchellor, of whom below.

2. *William the Lyon*, of whom also below.

3. *David* Earl of *Huntington*.

4. *Adama*, Married to *Florentius* Earl of
Holland.

5. *Margaret*, Married to *Conarus* Duke of
Bretagne.

Malcolm IV. surnamed the *Maid*, succeeded
1153. He builded the Abbey of *Cowper* in
Angus, and died a Batchellor at *Jedburgh* 1165.
He was much disturbed by the Treachery of
Henry II. of *England*, tho' *Henry* had sworn to
David Grand-father to the above *Malcolm*,
neither to infest him nor his Posterity. Yet
he wrested from *Malcolm* contrary to his Oath,
many of the Lands he had in *England*, and
particularly all *Northumberland*, the Peers of
Scotland excepted against the Kings quitting
what belonged to the Crown without Consent
of Parliament.

William the Lyon, succeeded his Brother *Mal-*
colm IV. in 1165, who tho' he recovered *Nor-*
thumberland from the *Engliss*, yet in 1174 was
taken by surprize at *Anwick*, and carried to
Henry II. then making War in *France*; but was
after released on hard enough Conditions:

1110

But

But *Richard I.* succeeding his Father *Henry* about 1190, restored the Castles and gave back the Hostages, which had been either wrested by force or gotten by falshood from the Crown of *Scotland*. He died in 1214; having had by *Emergards* Daughter to the Earl of *Beaumont* two Sons, one whereof perish'd in his Infancy by an Inundation of the River *Tay*; the other named *Alexander*, was born 1199.

Alexander II. succeeded his Father *William* in the year 1214. He Married *Joan* Daughter to *John* King of *England*, and Sister to *Henry III.* but had no Issue by her; About the year 1223, he suppress'd an Insurrection rais'd by the Natural Son of *Alan* Lord of *Galloway*, who was lately dead, leaving only three Daughters. *Joan* being dead in 1239, he Married *Mary* Daughter to *Ingelrame* Earl of *Coucy* in *France*, by whom he had *Alexander III.* and died 1249.

Alexander III succeeding his Father, was Crowned, being then but 8 years Old in 1249, and married *Mary* Daughter to *Henry III.* King of *England* 1251. In 1275, *cho* King of *Norway* by the signal Courage of *Alexander Stuart* Great-Grandfather to the first King of *Scotland* of that Name, was defeated and driven back with as great disgrace as at first he invaded the Kingdom with presumption: But afterwards *Margaret* Daughter to *Alexander III.* was Married to *Hango-nanus* King of *Norway* Son to *Magnus* and Grand-son

son to the above *Acbo*, by whom he had an only Daughter call'd *Margaret* the Maid of *Norway*, she died young. His Son *Alexander* who Married the Earl of *Flanders's* Daughter, and his other Son *David*, both died before himself: And tho after his Queen *Margaret's* death, he again Married *Joleta* Daughter to the Earl of *Drux* in *France*, yet he died without Issue by her, by a fall from his Horse near *Kinghorn*, An. 1285. The Race of *William* now failing, the Crown returns to the Posterity of his Brother *David* Earl of *Huntington*, who Married *Maud* Daughter to the Earl of *Chester*, and by her had the following Issue,

1. *Margaret*, Married to *Alan* Lord *Galloway*, by whom he left three Daughters; the Eldest whereof, viz. *Dornagilla* was Married to *John Baliol*.

2. *Isabel*, was Married to *Robert Bruce*.

3. Married to *Henry Hastings* Earl of *Huntington*.

While the Dispute concerning the Succession to the Crown of *Scotland* was undecided betwixt *John Baliol* sprung from *Margaret*, and *Robert Bruce* descended from *Isabel* Daughters to *David* Earl of *Huntington*, in 1285, six Regents were appointed: For the North-side of *Forth*, *Mackduff* Earl of *Fife*, *John Cummine* Earl of *Buchan*, and *William Fraser* Arch-Bishop of *St. Andrew*; and for the South-side *Robert* Arch-Bishop of *Glasgow*, *John Cummine*, and *John* the

Book I. Of the Royal Family of Scotland. 75
the Great Stewart of Scotland. These Ruled
Scotland about Seven Years Bruce and Baliol ha-
ving now referred their Pretensions to the Crown
to Edward I. King of England; He improved
the Occasion, taking Baliols promise to do him
Homage, and hold the Crown of Scotland of
him, and accordingly pronounces in Favour
of Baliol 1293. But the Peers disdaining the
baseness of so unworthy a Condition, left him
so Destitute, that in less than four Years, being
expelled by the same Edward; he fled into
France, and long after died in Exile. Scotland
being then without a King for about Nine
Years, King Edward cruelly oppressed the
Land, destroying its Ancient Monuments, and
making much Effusion of Innocent Blood. All
thistime Wallace almost alone stood up with such
Bravery against the Barbarous Tyranny of
the English, defeating them at Forth near Ster-
ling, 1297, and afterwards beat them thrise in
one day, so that he wou'd neither be forc'd
by Fear, nor allured by Promises to yield to the
Insolence of his Cruel Enemies, but at length
was Treacherously Betrayed by his own Confi-
dent into their Hands, and as Barbarously Bou-
cher'd by them.

Robert Bruce Son to Robert, who had former-
ly been Baliols Competitor, finding his Com-
muning with John Cummine Baliols Cousin Ger-
main, betray'd to the King of England; for
they had promised solemnly with joint Force

to

76 *Of the Royal Family of Scotland. Book I.*
to endeavour to deliver their bleeding Coun-
try from the heavy Yoke of the *English* Slavery,
pursued and stabb'd *Cummine* in the very Church
at *Drumfrise*, as the just Reward of his Infideli-
ty. This *Robert* was Crown'd King in 1306.
His Brethren *Nigellus*, *Thomas* and *Alexander*
were Sacrificed to the boundless Cruelty of *Ed-
ward of England*. *Robert Bruce* was subject to
many Troubles in the beginning of his Reign,
which he overcame at last, and by totally rout-
ing *Edward II.* at *Bannockburn*, set his Coun-
try at Liberty, and expell'd the *English* out of
Scotland. He married first *Isabel*, by whom he
had,

1. *Marjory*, married to *Walter the Great*
Stewart of Scotland. He died 1327.

By his second Wife *Elizabeth* (deceased al-
to 1327.) Daughter to *Haymerus de Bruc* Earl
of *Ulster* in *Ireland*. He left,

1. *David*, who succeeded him.

2. *Margaret* Countess of *Sonderland*.

3. *Maud*, who died young.

He died being a Prince of as many Accom-
plishments as Human Nature was almost capa-
ble of, at *Cardross* in 1329, *David II.* succeed-
ed his Father, An: 1330. After the Death of
Thomas Renulph his Regent, under whose Tui-
tion he was left by his Father ; for he was
not only a most Heroick Captain, but his
near Kinsman being his Fathers Sister Son, the
Scene of Affairs began to turn : In so much
that

Book I. Of the Royal Family of Scotland. 77

that *David* fled into *France*, and returning was taken at the Battel at *Durham*, and detained 12 Years Prisoner in *England*, and at length released. He married first *Joan* Daughter to *Edward II.* King of *England*, and after her Death *Margaret Logie* Daughter to Sir *John Logie*, and died at *Edinburgh*, May 7. 1370. without Succession. In this time *Edward Baliol* being prompted by *Edward III.* King of *England*, had usurped the Crown, but was at length expelled. He was Son to *John Baliol* above-mentioned. *Robert II.* Grand-Child to *Robert I.* by *Marjory* married to *Walter Stewart* as above, succeeded his Uncle *David II.* an: 1371. He was a good and equitable Prince: And tho' he was little present at the many Wars that happen'd in his Reign, yet by the Courage and Conduct of resolute Officers, he was in most of 'em pretty successful, he died at *Dundonald* in 1390. Having *Elizabeth Moore* Daughter to Sir *Adam Moore* of *Rowalland*, the following Issue.

1. *John*, call'd afterwards *Robert III.* Earl of *Carrikt.*
2. *Robert* Earl of *Fife.*
3. *Eufeme* married to *James* Earl of *Douglafs.*
And by *Eufeme* Daughter to *Hugh* Earl of *Rofs*: He had,
 1. *David* Earl of *Strathern.*
 2. *Walser* Earl of *Arbole.*

3. *Alexs*

3. *Alexander Earl of Buchan.*

Robert III. was formerly call'd *John*; but either for the ill Fate of some of that Name, or because of the Glory and good Fortune of the two former *Roberts* of *Scotland*, was by the States Consent for the Future called *Robert*. Tho' he had the name of King, yet his Brother *Earl of Fife* managed the Government. He died 1406, having had by *Annabel Drummond* Daughter to *Drummond* of *Stobbal*, the following Issue,

1. *David* the Prince, he died in Prison at *Falkland*, and that of Hunger by his Uncles Contrivance.
2. *James I.* taken in his Voyage to *France*, and detained Prisoner in *England* almost 18 Years.

Robert Earl of Fife died 1420. *Murdo Stuart* his Son succeeded, who for want of Authority in his own Family was equally despised by his Children and Subjects. He had three Sons, *Walter*, *Alexander*, and *James*. *Walter's*, Insolence rose so high as to kill his Fathers Hawk in his Hands. Both *Murdo* and *Walter* his Son were after put to Death by *James I.* for oppressing the People. *James I.* having married *Joan* Daughter to *John Duke of Somerset*, who was Son to *John* of *Gaunt*, and Grand-Son to King *Edward III.* was released after 18 Years Imprisonment, an: 1424. But his Wifes Dowry was kept for the one half of his Ransom, and Hostages

Book I. Of the Royal Family of Scotland. 79

Hostages taken for the other half. He was slain at *Pertb* by *Walter* Earl of *Atbole* his Uncle, and *Robert* *Grahame* 1437, having had the following Issue.

1. *James* II. who succeed his Father.
2. *Margaret*, married to *Lewis* XI. the Dauphine of *France*.
3. *Elizabeth* Dutcheſs of *Bretagne*.
4. *Joan* Counteſs of *Austria*.
5. *Mary*, married to the Lord *Camp-ver*.
6. *Annabella*.

James II. ſucceeded his Father in the Year 1437, and was ſubje& to many Troubles in his Youth, being then ſcarce 7 years old, by the Peers competition. *Crichton* the Chancellor, and *Lewiſton* the Regent fearing the Earl of *Douglafs*'s Power and Hatred might be equally le-vell'd at them both, thought it neceſſary to lay aſide their Differences, and for that time patch'd up an Agreement. And the Queen, Her Husband (*James* *Stuart*) and her Huſbands Brother were all put in Cuſtody, being ſuſpected of Conſpiring with *William* Earl of *Douglafs* (Son to *Archibald* lately deceas'd) againſt the King and Government, but upon giving Security for their Peaceable Behaviour were again ſet at Liberty. The Chancellor and Regent after a ſecond Diſcord and Re-conciliation, did Contrive and Effect *Douglafs*'s Death, which the King Lamented by ſhedding Tears. This Death was afterwards revenged.

At

At length the King was slain at the Siege of *Roxburg Castle*, about 1460, but the Castle was surrendred to the young King, then only Seven Years Old. *James II.* had by *Mary* Daughter to *Arnold* Duke of *Gelderland* (& Niece to *Charles* Sirnamed *Audax* last Duke of *Burgundy*) the following Issue.

1. *James III.* who succeeded.
2. *John* Earl of *Mar*.
3. *Alexander* Duke of *Albany*.
4. *Mary*, first married to *Thomas Boid* Earl of *Arran*, and afterward to *James Hamilton*.

James III. succeeded his Father in 1460. After sharp Disputes, the Kings Tuition and Regency during his Minority was committed to some of each Faction, which occasioned various Turns of Fortune and Courtship betwixt the Families of *Kennedy* and *Boid*. He married *Margaret* Daughter to *Christian I* King of *Denmark* 1470, with whom her Father quitted all Pretensions which his Ancestors made to the Isles about *Scotland*. He was slain at the Field of *Bannockburn* 1488, by his own Subjects.

James IV. succeeded his Father in 1489. to shew his Trouble for his Father's Death he wore an Iron Chain about him, to which he added a Link every year he lived. He was slain at the Battel of *Flowdon*, having given great proofs of his Courage and other Princely Vertues, about 1514. He had two Sons (the

Eldest

Book I. Of the Royal Family of Scotland. 81

Eldest of 'em being then but two Years Old) by *Margaret* Daughter to *Henry VII.* King of *England*, and *Elizabeth* Daughter to *Edward VI.* which Marriage happily United the Houses of *York* and *Lancaster*, as has been hinted in the *Genealogy of England*.

James V. succeeded: And *John Duke of Albany* was brought from *France* 1511, to take on him the Regency during the King's Minority; as being Son to *Alexander*, and Nephew to *James III.* He married first *Magdalen* Daughter to *Francis I.* King of *France*; but she died soon without Issue. He married a second time *Mary of Lorrain*, Dutches of *Longueville*, Daughter to *Claud Duke of Guise*. He was a very just Prince, and died about 1543, leaving an only Daughter to succeed him.

Mary Daughter to *James V.* succeeding, married *Francis II. Dauphine*, and afterwards King of *France*. After his death without Issue, she returned to *Scotland*, and married *Henry Stuart Lord Darnly*, &c. Son to *Matthew Earl of Lennox* by *Margaret Douglass* Niece of *Henry VIII.* King of *England*, by *Margaret Tudor* his Eldest Sister, to whom she bore *James VI.* in 1556, she was put to Death by *Queen Elizabeth* in *England*, after 18 Years Imprisonment, Feb. 8. 1586.

Of the Royal Line of Great Britain.

James VI. in his Minority was under the Tuition of the Earl of *Murray*, and after his Death 1569, his Grand-Father *Matthew* succeeded in the Regency. He married *Anne* Daughter to *Frederick II.* King of *Denmark* in 1590, and was proclaimed King of *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, at *London*, *March* 1602. Of this he had soon Notice by *Sir Robert Cary*, whom some Years after he made Baron of *Leppinton*. Upon the Lords of Council's Address, he came for *England*, and he and his Queen were Crowned *July* 25. 1603. He had by Queen *Anne* the following Issue and died 1625.

1. *Henry Frederick Stuart*, Prince of *Wales* Duke of *Cornwal* and *Rothsey*, and Earl of *Chester* born in *Scotland*, *Feb:* 19. 1593, died *Nov:* 6. 1612.
2. *Robert Stuart* was born, and died very young in *Scotland*.
3. *Elizabeth Stuart* Queen of *Bohemia* and Princess *Palatine* of the *Rhine*, born *Aug:* 19. 1596. (in *Scotland*) died *Feb:* 13: 1661.
4. *Margaret Stuart*, born *Dec:* 24 1598, died young.
5. *Charles Stuart*, of whom below.

6. *Mary*

Book I. Of the Royal Line of Great Britain. 83

6. *Mary Stuart*, born 1605. died two years after.

7. *Sophia Stuart*, born June 21. 1606, died two days after.

Charles I. born Nov. 19, 1600, succeeded, and was proclaimed that same day his Father died. The Solemnity of his Fathers Funerals being over he married May 1. 1625, by Proxy at *Paris*, and Consummated it at *Canterbury* June 13. following. He was truly accompanied with many Sorrows, by the ill Circumstances of the Time in which he came to the Crown.

That we may not dwell too long on the Melancholy Circumstances of his Reign and Fortune, being neither pleasant nor necessary for our present purpose. He was at length brought before a Mock High-Court of Justice, Jan: 20: 1648, consisting of *Bradshaw*, *Cromwel*, his Son in Law, *Jreton* and Seventy Two others, ignominiously Treated, Infamously Sentenced, and Tragically Beheaded before his Royal Palace at *Whiteball*, Jan: 30: 1648: He had by *Henrietta*, *Maria* Daughter to *Henry IV.* King of *France*, the following Issue.

1. *Charles Stuart*, Born, Christen'd and died the same day, *March* 13. 1628.
2. *Charles Stuart* Prince of *Wales*, born *May* 29. 1630, of whom afterwards.
3. *James Stuart* Duke of *York*, born *Oct: 14.* 1633, of whom also.

84 *Of the Royal Line of Great Britain.* Book I.

4. *Henry Stuart Duke of Gloucester*, born *July 8. 1640.* died *Sept. 13. 1660.*

His Daughters were

1. *Mary Stuart*, born *Nov: 4. 1631.* married to *William of Nassau Prince of Orange*, *May 2. 1641.* Of whom in the Line of *Orange and Nassau*, she died *Dec. 24. 1660.*
2. *Elizabeth Stuart*, born *Dec: 28. 1635,* died *Sept: 8. 1650.*
3. *Anne Steuart*, born *March 17. 1636,* died *Dec. 8. 1640.*
4. *Henrietta Maria Steuart*, born *June 16. 1644.* married to *Philip Duke of Orleans*, Brother to *Lewis XIV.* present King of *France*, she died *1670.*

Tho it's neither my Business nor Design to pursue the History of Affairs, but to touch briefly on the Genealogy of the Royal Family, yet I shall in a few Lines hint at the Changes that happen'd from *Charles I's* Death, to his Son's Restauration. From *Jan. 30. 1648*, the Monarchy was turned to a Republick, under the Name of the keepers of the Liberty of *England*, by Authority of the Rump Parliament, till *Ap. 1653.* *Cromwel* turn'd 'em out, and placed the Supreme Power in a Council of State, which lasted till *July* the same year. From them he turn'd it into the hands of his *Men of Integrity* (call'd in contempt of one of 'em) *Praise God bare Bones Parliament*) who held it till *Dec: 6. that same Year.* After that

was in *Cromwel's* hands, with the Title of Lord Protector till *Sept.* 1658, and his Son *Richard* succeeded, but was turned out in *Ap.* 1659. For a little the Supreme Power lay no where, till *May* following the *Rump* got it again, who being turn'd out by *Lambert* the same Year, it lay no where for a little again, 'till the Council of Officers Erected a Committee of Safety, who held the Supremacy till General *Monck* declaring for restoring the *Rump*, *Lambert* marched against him; *Lambert* in a Word, being deserted by the Army, the *Rump* Parliament resumes the Government again, *Dec.* 26. 1659. They wrote a Letter of Thanks to *Monck*, Magnifying his Fidelity, Care and Courage. Yet they soon after grew Jealous, that he might join with the City who now refused to pay any more Taxes till the Parliament were fill'd up, *Monck* therefore is sent into the City, breaks down their Gates (according to Order) returns his Army to their Quarters about *Westminster*, and receives the Thanks of the House for so doing: But yet their Jealousie still continuing, they press'd the Oath of Abjuration of the Royal Family to him; He took some time to consider, and the next Morning marching his Army into the City joined with them for having the House fill'd up. And thus the Members seclused the House 1648, were restored *Feb.* 21. 1659.

They Constituted *Monck* Captain General of

86 *Of the Royal Family of Great Britain.* Book I
of all the Forces of the Three Kingdoms, annull'd
the former Council of State, appointing ano-
ther, Abrogated the Oath of Abjuration, and
dissolved themselves, *March 17.* sending out
Writes (before their rising) for a New Election
to meet *Ap: 25, 1660.* In the mean time the
Rumpers ply'd *Monck* to accept of the Supreme
Government; but he refus'd to run Foul upon
that Rock on which he said *Cromwel* had so
lately split. The parliament met, and Monar-
chy was again restored, and the King pro-
claim'd, *May 8.* Six Lords and Twelve Com-
mons were sent to desire his Majestie's return,
he landed at *Dover*, and rode through *London*
on *May 29.* being his Birth day. Thus the
Government was restored by one Man, and
that without Blood; *Monck* Son to Sir *Thomas*
Monck of *Pothenridge* by *Frances* one of the Daugh-
ters and Co-heiresses of *Arthur Plantagenet* Vis-
count of *Lisle* (of whom already) he was creat-
ed by the King Duke of *Albemarle*, Earl of
Torrington, &c.

Since we are now come to our own times,
we need only add, That King *Charles II.* was
Crown'd *Ap: 23. 1661,* and died of an Apo-
plexy, *Feb: 6. 1684,* having had no Issue by
Catharine Daughter of *John IV* King of *Portugal*,
his only Wife and Relict.

James VII. of *Scotland*, and *II.* of *England*
succeeded his Brother, he profess'd himself a
Papist, and was Crown'd with his Queen,

Ap: 23.

Book I. Of the Royal Family of Great Britain 87

Ap: 23. 1685. In 1688, such Discontents and Misunderstanding arose 'twixt him and his Subjects, that he sent his Queen and Family into France, and in a little after followed himself, where he died 1701.

He married first *Anne* Daughter of Sir *Edward Hyde* Earl of *Clarendon*, &c. Lord Chancellor of *England*; she died before he came to the Crown: By her he had four Sons,

1. *Charles Stuart* Duke of *Cambridge*, born Oct: 22. 1660, died May 5. 1661.
2. *James Stuart* Duke of *Cambridge*, born July 12. 1663, died June 21. 1667
3. *Charles Stuart* Duke of *Kendal*, born July 4. 1666, died May 22. 1667.
4. *Edgar* Duke of *Cambridge*, born Sep. 14. 1667, died June 8. 1671.

And as many Daughters.

1. *Mary*, born Ap: 30: 1662, married to *William Henry* Prince of *Orange*: They were Crown'd King and Queen of *England* Ap: 11. 1689. They are both dead without Issue.
2. *Anne*, born Feb: 8. 1664. (the present Queen of *England*, *Scotland*, &c.) married to Prince *George* of *Denmark*, by whom she had several Children, but none of 'em are now alive.
3. *Henrietta*, born Jan: 13. 1668, died Nov: 15. 1669.

88 *Of the Royal Family of Great Britain.* Book 1.

4. *Catharine*, born Feb: 1670, died Dec: 5. 1671.

By *Mary d'Este* Daughter of *Alphonso d'Este* III. Duke of *Modena* (crown'd as above) he he had,

1. *Catharine*, born Nov: 7. 1674, died Oct: 3. 1675.

2. *Isabel*, born Aug: 28: 1676, she died soon.

3. *Charles* Duke of *Cambridge*, born Nov: 7. 1667, died Dec. 12. following.

As for *James*, whether truly Son to King *James VII.* or not, it is not my business to determine; but I hope without offending the Government or any body else, I may safely say, he was born in *England*, about *June 10. 1688.* He is now in *France.*

Its said likewise, *Louisa* was born in *France*, 1692. (where she now is bred Popish.)

I shall not speak of the *Scotch* Pretensions upon *England*, not being desirous to be an Instrument of Sedition; since we are now happily both subjected to the Jurisdiction of one Sovereign, nor talk of *Darien*; but the *English* have had just and Great Pretensions to *France*, which can not be Renounced without a free Consent of Parliament, no more than the *French* can part with what they ever have had, by vertue of their *Salique Law*, little heard of till *Philip de Valois.* The *English* have several Plantations in *America*, such as *Virginia* super-added in 1584. *Bermudaes*, 1591. *Barbadoes*,
New-

Book 1. Of the Royal Family of Great Britain 89
New-England 1606, Maryland about 1632, Jamaica, 1656, besides Nova Scotia, one half of St. Christophers, Hudsonsbay, New-York, Carolina, Pennsylvania, &c. and several places of Trade also in the East-Indies; For Tangier in Africa they demolish'd as not worth the Charge of keeping; They keep as yet the Title and Arms of France.

The Arms, Styles, Seats of Pleasure, &c. in France and England.

THE King of France uses no other Title than *Lewis XIV. By the Grace of God the Most Christian King of France and Navarre.* His common Appellation is, *His most Christian Majesty.*

He bears *Azure* three flower de luzes Or, two in Chief and one in Base; the Escutcheon is environ'd with the Collars of the Order of St. Michael and the Holy Ghost: It has for Crest, an Helmet Or, entirely open, thereon a Crown clos'd after the manner of an Imperial Crown, with 8 inarch'd Rays, top'd with a double Flower de luce. The supporters are two

two Angels, habited as *Levites*; the whole under a Pavilion Royal Semé of France, lin'd Ermines, with these Words, *Ex omnibus floribus Elegi mihi Lilium. Lilia neq; Laborant nequeunt.* He bears for the Kingdom of Navarr, Gules, a Carbuncle noued Or; which, having a Resemblance to Chains of Gold, is Blazon'd by some Chains of Gold interlaced, parted into Orbs, Pales, Fesses, Counterbands or Salviers. His Device is *Consilijis armis que potens*, or also this, *Nec pluribus impar.* We have already told, that Charles VI. reduced the Lilies in his Coat of Arms to three. The French King's Livery is blue Colour; Paris is the Capital City of France. The Chief Seats of Pleasure are Versailles, St. Clou, St. Denis, St. Germain, Fontainebleau, the Louvre at Paris, &c.

The Queen of England's Style is, *Anne by the Grace of God, Queen of Great-Britain, France and Ireland, defender of the Faith.* She's commonly call'd *Her Britanick Majesty.*

Her Chief Seats of Pleasure in England are, Windsor-Castle and Hampton-Court, and in Scotland the Abbey of Holy-Rood-House. We need not tell that Edinburgh is the Capital City of Scotland and London of England. Sir William Petrie reckons the Inhabitants of London to be 696000, and the Houses 105315; and the Inhabitants of Paris 488000, and Houses 23213. He compares London also with Amsterdam, Rome, Venice, &c.

The

The Sovereign Armorial Ensigns of the K. of *Great-Britain* are, in the first place, *Azure*, three Flower de luces Or, for the Regal Arms of *France*, quarter'd with the Royal Ensigns of *England*; which are *Gules*, three Lions passant Guardant, in pale, Or. In the second place, within a double Tressure, Counter-flowered-de-lys, Or; a Lion Rampant *Gules*, for the Regal Arms of *Scotland*. In the third place, *Azure*, an *Irish Harp* Or, stringed *Argent* for *Ireland*. In the fourth place as in the first; all within the Garter, the chief Ensign of that most honourable Order, on which is written this Motto, *Honi soit qui mal y pense*. Above the same a Helmet answering to his Majesty's Sovereign Jurisdiction: upon the same a Rich Mantle of Cloth of Gold, doubled Ermine, adorned with an Imperial Crown, and surmount-ed for a Crest by a Lion passant Guardant, Crown'd with the like; supported by a Lion Guardant Or, Crown'd as the former and an Unicorn *Argent*, Gorg'd with a Crown; there-to a Chain affix'd, passing betwixt his fore-legs and reflexed over his Back Or; both stand-ing on a Compartment, placed underneath, and in the Table of the Compart, is his Ma-jesty's Royal Motto, *Dieu et Mon Droit*. King *Williams* Arms as Earl of *Nassau*, we shall set down in their place. His Motto was *le Maintien-dray*: His Livery was red: but before he came to the Crown it was Blue. *Edward II.* Son to

92 *The Arms, Styles, Seats of &c.* Book II.
to Edward I. King of England, was the first Pr.
of *Wales*: His Father having slain in Battel
Leoline the last of the Welsh Princes. The par-
ticular Cognizance of a Prince of *Wales* is a
plume of Feathers with this Motto, *Ich Dien*,
that is *I serve*.

Of

Of the Family of Brunswick and Lunenburg.

IT's Recorded by Historians, That *Cunigund* Sister of *Welf III.* Earl of *Altorff*, (whom some likewise call Duke of *Bavaria*,) was Married to *Azon* of *Este*, a Prince of an *Italian* Race: By whom she had *Welf* the 4th. (or as others the first,) his Uncle's Heir, Earl of *Altorff*, and afterwards in 1071 Duke of *Bavaria*, by the Grant of the Emperor *Henry IV.* His Eldest Son and Successor *Welf II.* assisted the young Emperor *Henry V.* against his Father *Henry IV.* He died 1119, having no Issue by *Maud* his Wife, an *Italian* Princess of high Extract: He left therefore *Bavaria* to his Brother *Henry the Black*, who having had a numerous Offspring by *Waldfild* Daughter of *Magnus* Duke of *Saxony*, of the Line of *Billengen*, died in the year 1125. Whereof we shall only mention *Henry the Proud*, as sufficient for our design; who succeeding his Father in the Dutchy of *Bavaria*, was in 1137 invested in that of *Saxony* also by *Lotharius* the Emperor his Father-in-Law: he died

died 1139. His Son *Henry the Lyon*, Duke of *Bavaria* and *Saxony* was so great in Power, that he had all betwixt the *Elbe* and the *Rhine*.

Yet falling into disgrace with the Emperor *Frederick Barbarossa*, he was proscribed and so lost all his Dominions except *Brunswick* and *Lunenburg*. By *Maud* Daughter of *Henry II.* King of *England*; he had,

1. *Henry the Younger*, who in right of his Wife *Agnes* Daughter and sole Heiress of *Conrade* Count *Palatine* of the *Rhine*, in his Father's Lifetime became possess'd of that *Palatinate*: But for want of Heirs Male, was succeeded by *Otho* Count *Witelsbach* Duke of *Bavaria*, who Married his only Daughter *Agnes*.
2. *Otho*, chosen Emperor 1208, died without Issue 1218.
3. *Ingeburg*, Married to *Woldemar II.* King of *Denmark*.
4. *Maud*, to *Geoffrey* Count de *Perche*.
5. *William*, who propagated the Family, by being Father of *Otho* the I.

Otho was Created the first Duke of *Brunswick* and *Lunenburg*, by the Emperor *Frederick II.* 1235. He had by *Maud* Daughter of *Albert* Elector of *Brandenburg*.

1. *Albert*, of whom afterward.
 2. *John I.* who had the Principality of *Lunenburg* assigned him for his Patrimony;
- He

He died 1276, leaving,

Otbo IV. Surnamed the Strong; who by Maud Daughter of Lewis Elector Palatine, had Otbo VI. and William III.

Otbo died without Issue: William had only Daughters.

3. Conrad, the first Bishop of Ferden, died Oct. 15. 1303.

4. Otbo II. Bishop of Hildesheim, died July 4. 1279.

5. Helena, Married to Albert I. Elector of Saxony, died 1272.

6. Adalheid, Married to Henry I. Landgrave of Hesse, 1239, and died 1255.

7. Agnes, to Wenceslaus Prince of Rugen.

8. Maud, to Henry I. Prince of Anhalt.

9. Elizabeth, to William Earl of Holland 1251, deceased 1266.

Albert Surnamed the Great, succeeded his Father Otbo I. in the Principality of Brunswick: having obtained several remarkable Victories, he died 1279; having Children,

1. Henry Surnamed the Wonderful, who had Grubenbagen left him by his Father's Will, died 1322. Leaving Issue by Agnes Daughter of Albert Landgrave of Thuringia, as follows,

1. Henry, who in the division of his Father's Inheritance 'twixt him and his Brethren, had for his share Eisfeld and Duderstadt, in which he was succeeded by his Son Otbo

VII.

VII. who Mortgaged these Provinces to the Arch-Bishop of Mentz, and was created Duke of Tarento, and afterward K. of both the Sicilies; He died without Issue,

2. *John* Provost of *Eimbeck*.

3. *Ernestus*, who by *Agnes* of *Eberstein*, had
1. *Fredrick* I. who died 1404, having only *Otho* IX, who died without Issue, 1411.

2. *Albert*.

3. *Ernestus* Provost of *Eimbeck*, who died 1422. But *Albert* had *Erick* I. who died 1449, having two Sons,

1. *Henry* V. who died 1469, leaving a Son *Henry*, who died Issueless, 1526.

2. *Albert* VI. who died 1486, and was succeeded by his Son *Philip*.

Philip's Brother *Erick*, was Elected Bishop of *Osenburg* and *Munster*, and died 1532, but *Philip* living to 1555, settled the Reformed Religion in his Provinces, and left Issue,

1. *Ernestus* VI, born Ap. 2. 1518, died 1567.

2. *Albert*, VII.

3. *John* VI.

4. *Wolfgang*.

5. *Philip* II. All these died without Issue Male; so that *Philip*, who died 1596, was the last of this Line.

2. *Albert* surnamed the *Gross*, Brother to *Henry*

Book II. Brunswick and Lunenburg. 5

Henry, and Son to Henry the Wonderful, of whom afterward.

2. William, who had Wolfembuttel to his share, and died anno 1292.

4. Ludor.

5. Conrade,

{ Knights of the Order of St. John.

6. Otbo III. a Knight Templar.

Albeye the Gross had at first only the Principality of Calenberg and Barrony of Gottingen, but on his Brother William's death laid Claim to his Country, and beat out his Brother Henry, who pretended to it 1292. He died 1318, leaving Issue as follows.

1. Otbo V. who succeeded in the Dutchy of Brunswick, and died 1334, leaving two Daughters by Agnes Daughter of Conrade Marquess of Brandenburg, Agnes and Judith: Agnes Married to Barnim III. Duke of Pomerania, and died 1371. Judith to Henry Iron-side, Landtgrave of Hesse.

2. Ernestus, whose Patrimony was the Lordship of Gottingen and Principality of Calenberg, who by Elizabeth Daughter of Henry IV. Duke of Glogaw had a Son and a Daughter, viz.

1. Elizabeth, (as some say Anne) Married to William I. Duke of Henneberg, she died 1414.

2. Otbo VIII. who succeeded his Father Ernestus; he died 1394, leaving by Margaret Countess of Bergen; Otbo Monoculus,

lus, (or one Eye,) in whom the Branch of Gottingen failed, An. 1463.

3. *Magnus* of whom as preserver of the Line hereafter.
4. *Albert III.* Bishop of *Halberstadt*; died 1358.
5. *Henry III.* Bishop of *Hildesheim*; died Feb. 6. 1363.
6. *Maud*, Elected Abbess of *Gandersheim*, 1305.
7. *Ludger* Grand-Master of the *Teutonic* Order in *Prussia*.

Magnus, Son of *Albert* the *Gross*, first kept his Court at *Sangerhuse*, but after his Brother *Otto's* Death, got the Principality of *Brunswick* 1334, and died 1368. having left by *Sophia* Daughter of *Henry* Marquess of *Landsberg*.

1. *Lewis II.* who married *Maud*, Daughter of *William* Duke of *Lunenburg* already mention'd; yet died Issueless.
2. *Otto*, died in *Italy*.
3. *Magnus Torquatus*, of whom by and by.
4. *John*, omitted by some, call'd Arch-Bishop of *Magdeburg* by others.
5. *Albert V.* Arch-Bishop of *Bremen*; died 1395.
6. *Sophia*, who died a Maid.
7. *Maud*, Married to *Bernard III.* Prince of *Anbalt*.
8. *Helena*, Married to *Otto*.
9. *Agnes* to *Erick* Count de *Hoye*.

Magnus

Magnus Son of *Albert* the *Gross*, succeeded his Cousin *William* in the Principality of *Lunenburg*, his Father being yet alive, 1368. After his Father's Death that same year, he obtained that of *Brunswick* also. He Married *Catharina* Daughter of *Woldemar* Elector of *Brandenburg*. He was slain in a single Combat with *Otho* Count *Schaumburg*, whom he had thrown, disarmed, and was going to kill as he lay upon the ground ; but was prevented by being run through himself by a common Soldier. He left 8 Children,

1. *Frederick* II. who had the sole Administration of the Dutchy of *Brunswick*, by a compact with his Brethren. He beat *Otho* the *Bad* out of *Wolfembüttel*, and defeated the Barons that detain'd his Brother *Benhard* in Prison. By *Anne* Daughter of *Wenceslaus* Elector of *Saxony* he had two Daughters, 1. *Anne* Married to *Frederick* III. of *Austria* ; died 1432. 2. *Elizabeth*, to *Henry* (or as some say *Guithar*) Count *Swartzburg*.
2. *Bernhard* I. of whom more below.
3. *Henry* IV. of whom also afterward.
4. *Otho* XI. Bishop of *Verden* and Arch-Bishop of *Bremen* ; died 1416.
5. *Helena*, Married to *Albert*, Duke of *Meckleberg* and King of *Sweden*.
6. *Agnes*, Married to *Buffon* Count *Mansfeldt*, and after his Death to *Bogislaus* D: of *Pomerania Ssetin*.

7. *Sophia*, to *Henry* Duke of *Meckleburg*.
 8. *Catharine*, Married to *Gerhard* Duke of *Sleswick*, and after he was slain, to *Erick III*: Duke of *Sax-Lawenburg*.
-

Of the Old Line of Brunswick or Wolfembuttel.

HENRY IV. Son to *Magnus*, and Grandchild to *Albert the Gross*, was properly the Propagator of the Old Line of *Brunswick*. He reduced the *Lunenburgers* 1395. The Bishop of *Ferden* his Brother and he could never agree. He died 1416; he married first *Sophia* Daughter of *Uratisslaus* Duke of *Pomerania* An 1386. After her decease he took *Margaret* Daughter of *Herman-Hesse*. By the First he had a Son and a Daughter; *William* of whom a little below, and *Catharine*, Married to *Frederick I*, Elector of *Saxony*, she died Dec. 28, 1442. By the second he had only a Son Named,

Henry, born 1411, deceased 1473, leaving by *Helen*, Daughter of *Adolph* Duke of *Cleves*, a Daughter, *Margaret* Married to *William* Prince of *Henneberg*, 1469.

William Son to *Henry IV*. succeeded his Father

ther. From seven famous Victories he obtain'd, he was Sirnamed the *Victorious*. He died 1482, having first Married Cecily Daughter of Frederick I. Elector of Brandenburg, and after her Death Maud Daughter of Otto Count Schaumburg, Widow to Bernhard II. of Lunenburg. By these he had,

1. William Sirnamed the Younger.

2. Frederick IV: had Calenberg assign'd him for his Patrimony; he died in Confinement, where he was kept by reason of his being crazed, 1499.

3. Otto, died in his Infancy 1408.

William the Younger loved Retirement and a quiet Life; he bought Helmstadt of the Abbot of Verden, 1490. Having given up the Government to his Sons, and divided his Dominions among them, he died 1503. His Children by Elizabeth Daughter of Budo Count Stolberg, were,

1. Henry VIII. born June 24, 1463, of whom more below.

2: Anne, born 1470, Married to William Son of Henry V. Prince of Hesse.

3. Erick III. born the same year: his Father settled on him the Principality of Calenberg and Barrony of Gottingen. He may be reckon'd among the greatest Hero's; having overcome in no no less than twelve Battels. He died July 26. 1540, leaving a Son Erick the younger who succeeded him, but died

without Issue at *Pavia* in *Italy*, Anno 1584.

Henry VIII. Son to *William* the Younger, was slain by a Cannon Ball at the Siege of *Orb* a Castle in *East-Friseland*, June 23, 1514. By *Catharine* who died 1526, Sister to *Bugislaus* Duke of *Pomerania*; He had,

1. *Christopher* Bishop of *Verden* and Arch-Bishop of *Bremen*, Born 1487, died Jan. 22, 1558.
2. *Henry X.* Born Nov. 10. 1489; of whom afterward.
3. *Erick IV.* Commendator of the *Teutonic* Order.
4. *Francis II.* born 1692, made Bishop of *Minden* 1504, died Nov. 29. 1529.
5. *George I.* Archbishop of *Bremen*; born 1494, died Dec. 4, 1562.
6. *William VI.* Commendator of the Order of *St. John* in *Mirow*; died 1558.
7. *Catharine*, the Wife of *Magnus II.* Duke of *Sax-Lawenburg*, died 1563.
8. *Elizabeth*, Married to *William* Count *Henneberg*.

Henry X. was a Prince that disliked ease and a quiet Life. He first established the Title to Succession by Birth-Right in this Line. He was *Luther's* mortal Enemy, permitting none of his Subjects to Embrace his Doctrine. Being accused of many high Misdemeanors, by the principal States of the Empire, he was beat out of his Dominions by the Princes of the

Book II. Brunswick and Lunenburg. 11
the Smalcaldick League, 1543, and taken
Prisoner by *Maurice* Elector of Saxony; but a-
gain set at Liberty, 1547. After many Turns
of Fate, he died 1568. He Married first *Mary*
Daughter of Henry Duke of Wurtemberg;
she died 1541. He then Married *Sophia*
Daughter of *Sigismund* King of Poland, who di-
ed 1575. By the first he had,

1. *Charles Victor*, born 1521, slain at the Bat-
tel of *Sivershuse*, July 19, 1553. 2. *Phi-*
lip Magnus, Born 1522, slain at the same
Fight. 3. *Julius*, born 1518, of whom
below.

4. *John*,

5. *Henry*,

6. *Joachim*,

7. *Henry*,

{ They died all Young.

8. *Catharine*, Married to *John* Marquess of
Brandenburg, 1537; she died 1574. 9.
Margaret, Married to *John* Duke of *Mon-*
sterberg, 1561, died 1565. 10. *Clara*, who
left the Cloister and Married the Duke of
Brunswick Grubenhagen, and died 1595. 11.
Mary Lady Abbess of *Gandersheim*; died
also 1595.

Julius Succeeding his Father *Henry X.* abo-
lished the Popish Superstition, commanding
to follow the Julian Body of Divinity in all his
Dominions; he died 1589. He Married *He-*
dewig (1560) Daughter of *Joachim II.* Elect-
or of *Brandenburg*: By whom he had,

1. *Sophia Hedewig*, born 1561, married to *Ernest Lewis Duke of Pomerania* 1577, died 1631.
2. *Henry Julius*, born Oct. 15. 1564, of whom below.
3. *Mary*, born 1566, Married to *Francis Duke of Sax-Lawenburg*, and died 1626.
4. *Elizabeth* born 1567, Married to *Christopher Duke of Brunswick and Zell*, after the Death of *Adolph Count Schaumburg* 1604, her first Husband: she died 1618.
5. *Philip Sigismund Bishop of Ferden and Osnabrug*; Born July 1, 1568, died 1623.
6. *Margaret* born 1571, died young.
7. *Joachim Charles Provost of Strasburg*, born Apr: 23. 1573, died Oct: 9, 1615.
8. *Sabina Catharine*, born 1574, died 1590.
9. *Dorothy Augusta Lady Abbess of Gandersheim*, born 1577, died 1611.
10. *Julius Augustus Abbot of St. Michael in the City of Lundenburg*, born Feb: 4, 1578, died 1617.
11. *Hedewig*, born 1580, Married to *Otho XVI. Duke of Brunswick Zell*, died 1641.

Henry Julius Succeeded his Father *Julius* in the Dutchy; he pretended likewise to succeed to *Philip of Grubenhagen*, but being opposed, at length let his Claim fall. He died at *Prague* 1613. He Married first *Dorothy* Daughter to *Augustus* Elector of *Saxony*, 1583; But she dying two years after, he Married *Elizabeth* Daughter of *Frederick II. King of Denmark*, 1590. By these he had,

Book II. Brunswick and Lunenburg- 13

1. *Dorothy Hedewig*, born Feb. 4, 1587, Married to *Rudolph Prince of Anhalt*, 1605, died 1608.
2. *Frederick Ulrick*, born Apr. 5, 1591. He succeeded his Father, and after much ado brought the City of *Brunswick* to submit and do him Homage, An: 1616; he died without Issue 1634, tho he Married *Anne Sophia*, Daughter of *Sigismund*, Elector of *Brandenburg*; and so put a period to this Line.
3. *Sophia Hedewig*, married to *Ernest Casimire Prince of Nassau*, of the Line of *Dillenburg*, born Feb: 20. 1592, died 1642.
4. *Elizabeth*, born 1593, married to *Augustus*, and after his Death to *John Philip Dukes of Saxony*, the one of the *Ernestine Line*, the other of the now *Electoral*. She died 1650.
6. *Dorothy*, born June, 8. 1596, married to *Christian William*, Administrator of *Magdeburg*, and Marquess of *Brandenburg*, 1615. She died 1649.
7. *Christian II.* born Sep. 1566, Elected Bishop of *Halberstadt*, 1616, died 1626.
8. *Rudolph* 1602, died 1616.
9. *Henry Charles*, born 1609, died at *Helmstadt*, 1615.
10. *Anne Augusta*, born May 16. 1612. married to *George Lewis Prince of Nassau*, of the Line of *Dillenburg*.

Of the Line of Lunenburg, or Zell.

WE must now look back to *Bernhard* above mentioned, who in the division of *Magnus* his Father's Inheritance 'twixt him and his Brother *Henry IV.* had the Principality of *Lunenburg* for his share; and died 1434, having left by *Margaret* Daughter of *Wenceslaus* (two Sons and a Daughter, viz.) Elector of *Saxony*.

1. *Otho XII.* who succeeded him, but died Childless.
2. *Frederick III.* Sirnamed the *Religious*.
3. *Catharine*, married to *Casimire* Duke of *Pomerania Stetin*.

Frederick the Religious succeeding; gave up the Government to his Sons, and retired to the *Franciscan* Monastery at *Zell*, which he had built: But by their untimely Death, he was forced from thence to take care of the publick; which he did for Seven Years, and died 1478. He had by *Margaret* Daughter of *Frederick I.* Elector of *Brandenburg*.

1. *Bernhard II.* He died before his Father, and that without Issue; By *Maud* Daughter

ter of *Otto* Count *Schaumburg*, whom he had married.

2. *Otto* XIII. Surnamed the *Victorious*, a just and Valiant Prince, who succeeded his Brother, died also before his Father, 1471, leaving by *Anne* of *Nassau* a Son named *Henry* IX. of whom below.

3. *Margaret*, married to *Henry* III. Duke of *Meckleburg*.

Henry IX. succeeded in the Dutchy. He had many Wars, and died at *Paris* 1532. By *Margaret*, Daughter of *Ernestus* I. Elector of *Saxony*. His Children were,

1. *Elizabeth*, married to *Charles* Duke of *Guelderland*, 1518. She died 1572.

2. *Otto* XIV, born Aug: 24. 1495, who, at *Herburg* his Seat, had by the Lady *Metta Rampen*, *Otto* XV. born Sep. 25. 1528, who had two Wives, *Margaret* of *Swartzburg*, and *Hedewig* Daughter of *Emico* Earl of *East Friesland*, and by them a numerous Off-spring, viz.

1. *Elizabeth*, born 1553, and married to *Erick de Brabe* Earl of *Wisenburg* in *Sweden*, 1582.

2. *Otto Henry*, born 1555, died 1591.

3. *John Ferdinand*, born 1557, died 1619.

4. *William* VIII. who succeeded his Father in the District of *Marburg*, but died without Issue, 1542.

5. *Enno*, born 1565, died in Infancy.

6. *Anne*

6. *Anne, Margaret, Lady Abbess of Quedlinburg*, born 1567, died 1643.
7. *Henry*, born and dead, 1568.
8. *Hedewig*, born 1569, died an Infant 1620.
9. *Christopher II.* born Aug: 21. 1570: died July 7. 1606. having had no Issue by *Elizabeth* Daughter of *Julius* Duke of *Brunswick*.
10. *Otho XVI.* born March 20. 1572, died without Issue, 1641, tho he had married *Hedewig*, another Daughter of the said *Julius* Duke of *Brunswick*.
11. *John VII.* born 1573, died 1625.
12. *Elizabeth*, born 1574, died in Infancy.
13. *Catharine Sophia*, born 1577, married to *Herman* Count *Schaumberg*, 1619.
14. *Frederick VI.* born Dec: 6. 1578, who died Sep: 17. 1603.
15. *Frederick Augustus*, born and dead 1580.
3. *Erneste VII.* born June 26. 1497, of whom by and by.
4. *Apollonia*, born 1499, died 1571.
5. *Anne*, born 1502, died 1568, married to *Bernim* Duke of *Pomerania*, 1523.
6. *Francis I.* born Nov. 23. 1508. he died at *Giffborn* Castle, where he kept his Court 1504, leaving by *Clara* Daughter of *Magnus* Duke of *Sax-Lawenburg*, two Daughters.
 1. *Catharine*, born 1534, married to *Henry* of *Ruthen* Burgrave of *Meissen*, died 1595.
 2. *Clara*, married to *Bernhard* of *Anbalt*, and

and after his Death in 1572 to *Bugislaus* Duke of *Pomerania*: She died 1578.

Erneste VIII. subscribed the *Augustan* Confession, and settled the Reformed Religion in his Provinces, he died 1546. He married *Sophia* Daughter of *Henry*, surnamed the *Peace Maker*, Duke of *Meckleburg* 1528. By her he had a numerous Off-spring, viz.

1. *Francis Otto*, born June 20. 1530, he died soon after his marriage with *Elizabeth Magdalen*, Daughter of *Joachim II.* Elector of *Brandenburg*, Ap: 25. 1529.
2. *Frederick V.* born 1532, slain at the Bat-tel of *Siverhusse*. July 9: 1553:
3. *Henry XI.* born June 4. 1533. designed to live a Batchellor; yet changing his Thoughts, he married *Ursula* Daughter of *Francis* Duke of *Sax-Lawenburg* 1569, and died Jan: 17, leaving the following Issue.
 1. *Julius Ernestus*, born March 11. 1571, who succeeded his Father: He married *Mary* Daughter of *Emico* Earl of *East Fris-land*, and after her Death 1616. *Sibil* Daughter of *William* Duke of *Branswick Hanover*, she lived till 1652, but her Hus-band died 1636, leaving by his first Wife. *Mary Catharine*, born 1616, married to *Adolph Frederick*, Duke of *Meckleburg Swerin*, and died. 1665.
 2. *Francis III.* Cannon of *Strasburg* and *Col-logne*, born June 6. 1572, and drown'd not far from *Strasburg*.
 3. *Sibil*

3. *Sibil Elizabeth*, born 1576, married to *Anthony Count Oldenburg*, 1601.
4. *Sidonia*, born 1577, she died a Maid 1645.
5. *Augustus*, of whom afterward.
4. *Margaret*, born June 10 1534, married to *John Count Mansfeldt*.
- 5 *William VII.* born July 4. 1535, of whom afterwards.
6. *Ursula*, born 1536, died 1538.
7. *Catbarine*, born 1537, died in her Infancy.
8. *Elizabeth Ursula*, born 1539, married to *Otho Count Schaumburg* 1558, died 1586.
9. *Magdalen*, born 1540, married to *Arnold Count Bentheim* 1561, died 1586.
10. *Sophia*, born 1541, married to *Poppe, Count Henneberg*, 1562.

Of the New Line of Brunswick and Wolfembuttel

WE must now return to *Augustus II.* Son to *Julius Ernestus*. He was born Apr. 10. 1579. He had his Court first at *Hitzgar*; Upon the Death of *Frederick Ulrick* 1634. His own Brother also *John Ernestus* dying soon after, he succeeded em both in their Dominions; yet so as the Principality of *Calenberg* and Barony

Barony of Gottingen, was to return to Zell. The whole Course of his Government was happy till the very day of his Death, Sep: 17. 1666. He married first *Clara Maria* Daughter of *Bugislaus Duke of Bomerania Stetin*, Widow to *Sigismund Augustus Duke of Meckleburg*; she died 1623. His second Wife was *Dorothy* Daughter to *Rudolph Prince of Anhalt Servestan*, who died Sep: 26 1634.

His Third, *Sophia Elizabeth* Daughter of *John Albert Duke of Meckleburg Gustrow*, whom he married 1635. By her and the first he had the following Issue:

1. *Henry Augustus*, born Ap. 28. 1625, died Sep. 30. 1637.
2. *Rudolph Augustus*, born May 16. 1628, who succeeded: He married *Christina Elizabeth*, Daughter of *Adolph Frederick* the last Count de *Barbien*, who having born him the following Issue, died 1731.
 1. *Dorothy Sophia*, born Jan: 28. 1653, married to *John Adolph Duke of Holstein Plonen*, 1673.
 2. *Christina Sophia*, born Ap: 3: 1654, married to her Cousin German Prince *Augustus William* 1681.
 3. *Eleanor Sophia*, born 1655, died the Year following.
 3. *Sibilla Ursula*, born 1629, married to *Christian Duke of Holstein Glucksburg*, died 1671.
 4. *Anonyma*, died as soon as born, 1631.
 5. *Clara*

5. *Clara Augusta*, born June 25. 1632. married to *Frederick Duke of Wartenburg*, of the Line of *Stugart*. 1653
6. *Anthony Ulrick*, born Oct: 4. 1633, who, by living with his Brother *Rudolph* in joint Authority of the Government, has set a singular Example to the World of Brotherly Affection.

He married *Elizabeth Julian*, Daughter to *Frederick Duke of Holstein Nordburg*, 1656. By whom he has had,

1. *Frederick Augustus*, born 1657, slain at the taking of *Philipsburg*, 1676.
2. *Elizabeth Eleanor*, born 1658, married to *John George Duke of Meckleburg Swerin*, 1675, and after his Death that same year, to *Bernhard Duke of Sax-Meinungen*, of the Branch of *Gotha*.
3. *Anne Sophia*, born Oct: 28. 1659, married to *Charles Gustavus*, Marquess of *Baden, Durlach*, 1677.
4. *Leopld Augustus*, born 1661, died the Year following.
5. *Augustas William* Prince Hereditary of *Brunswick*, born March 8. 1662, who married *Christina Sophia*, Daughter to his Uncle *Rudolph*, in June 24. 1681, but as yet has no Issue.
6. *Augustus Henry*, born Aug: 14. 1663, died Feb. 24 1664.
7. *Augustus Charles*, born and dead 1664.

8. *Augustus*

8. *Augustus Francis*, born 1665, died the year following.

9. *Augusta Dorothy*, born Dec: 16. 1666, married to *Anthony Gunther* Count *Swartzburg*, 1684.

10. *Amalia Antonia*, born and deceased 1668.

11. *Henrietta Christina*, born Sep. 19. 1669.

12. *Lewis Rudolph*, born July 22. 1671, solemnly installed Knight of the Order of *St. John of Jerusalem* at *Sonnenberg* in Dec. 1689.

13. *Sibil Ursula*, born 1672, died 1673.

7. *Ferdinand Albert*, Eldest son by *Augustus's* Third Wife, born May 22. 1636, who lived and died in *Bevern Castle*, 1687, having had by *Christina* Daughter of *Frederick Landtgrave* of *Hesse in Eschwegen*.

1. *Leopold Charles*, born and dead the same Year, 1670.

2. *Frederick Alberta*, born 1672, died 1673.

3. *Sophia Eleanor*, born 1674.

4. *Claudia Eleanor*, born 1675, deceased 1676.

5. *Augustus Ferdinand*, born 1677.

6. *Ferdinand Albert*, born 1680.

7. *Ferdinand Christian*, (Twins born March

8. *Ernestus Ferdinand*, (4. 1682.

8. *Mary Elizabeth*, born Jan: 6. 1638, married to *Adolph William Duke of Saxon-Eysenach* 1663, and after his death to *Albert Duke of Sax Coburg*.

9. *Christian Francis*, born and dead 1639.

Of the Line of Zell and Hano- ver,

ITs now high time for *William VII.* Son of *Ernest VII.* to appear. He succeeded his Father in the Principality of *Lunenburg*, and died *Aug: 20. 1592*, having had a Noble Issue by *Dorothy* Daughter of *Christian III.* King of *Denmark*, viz.

1. *Sophia*, born *Oct. 3. 1593*, married to *George Frederick* Marquess of *Brandenburg*, 1579. She died *Jan. 14. 1639*.
2. *Ernestus VIII.* born *Nov: 19. 1564*, who succeeded his Father, but died a Bachelor 1611.
3. *Elizabeth*, born *Nov: 19. 1565*; married to *Frederick* Count *Hohenloe*, 1585, died 1621.
4. *Christian I.* Bishop of *Minden*, born *Nov: 19. 1566*, deceased *Nov: 8. 1633*.
5. *Augustus I.* born *Nov: 19. 1568*. He was Administrator of the Bishoprick of *Ratzburg*: He succeeded his Brother in the Principality of *Lunenburg*; but died *Oct: 10. 1636*, leaving only a Natural Son *Erneste*

Book II. Lunenburg and Brunswick. 23

nefte de Lunenburg (whose Posterity yet flourishes) by *Ilsa Smidichin* Daughter to the Governour of *Ebsdorf*.

6. *Dorothy*, born *Jan: 1. 1570.* married to *Charles Count Palatine of the Rhine in Birkenfeld 1586,* died *Aug: 15. 1649.*

7. *Clara*, born *June 16. 1571,* married to *William Count Swartzburg 1593,* died *1658.*

8. *Anne Ursula*, born *1572,* died *Feb: 3. 1601.*

9. *Margaret*, born *Ap. 5. 1572,* married to *John Casimire Duke of Saxony 1599,* died *Aug. 7. 1643.*

10. *Frederick VII.* President of the Chapter of *Bremen*, born *Aug: 24. 1574,* who succeeded his Brother *Augustus*; but died without Issue, *Dec. 10. 1648.*

11. *Mary*, born *Oct. 21. 1575,* died *Oct: 21. 1610.*

12. *Magnus III.* born *1577,* died *1632.*

13. *George II.* born *Feb. 17. 1582.* He was the only propagator of this Line, as afterward.

14. *John VIII.* Canon of *Minden*, born *June 23. 1583,* died *Nov. 21. 1628.*

15. *Sibil*, born *Jan: 3. 1584,* married to her Cousin German *Julius Ernestus of Danneberg, 1617,* died *1652.*

These Sons agreed among themselves, that only one of 'em should marry, and the rest continue Batchellors, and casting lots it fell on *George*, who therefore married *Anne Eleanor*

Daughter of *Lewis Landgrave of Hesse Darmstadt*. He became possess'd of the Principality of *Calenberg* 1636, and died *Ap. 11. 1641*, leaving by the Lady *Eleanor*,

1. *Christian Lewis*, born *Feb: 25. 1622*. He resided first at *Hanover*, but upon his Uncle *Frederick's* Death succeeded to the Principalities of *Lunenburg* and *Grubenhagen*, and also to the Counties of *Hoye* and *Diepholt*. He married *Dorothy* Daughter of *Philip Duke of Holstein, Glucksburg*, but died without Issue, *March 15. 1665*.

2. *George William*, born *Feb: 16. 1624*, at first he succeeded his Brother in the Principality of *Calenberg* only; but on his Death without Issue to that of *Lunenburg* also, and to the Counties of *Diepholt* and *Hoye*, not without warm Debates with his younger Brother *John Frederick* on that occasion. He married *Eleanor Desmier* Daughter of *Alexander, Barron of Albreuxzein France*, by whom he has only a Daughter now living, viz. *Sophia Dorothy*, born *Sept. 15. 1666*, married to *George Lewis*, her Uncle *Erneste Augustus's* Eldest Son, *Nov. 22. 1682*.

3. *John Frederick*, born *Ap: 25. 1625*. He had the Principality of *Calenberg* made over to him by an Agreement with his Brother *George William*. He married *Benedicta Henrietta Philippina*, in 1668, Daughter

to *Edward Count Palatine of the Rhine*, and Duke of *Nevers*: He was Popish, and died at *Auburg* in his way to *Rome*, Dec: 28. 1679. or 80, having had only these Daughters.

1. *Anne Sophia*, born 1670, died 16701.
2. *Charlotta Felicitas*, born March 8. 1671. married to *Ruinald Duke of Modena*.
3. *Henrietta Maria Josepha*, born March 9. 1672. died in *France* 1687.
4. *Wilhemina Amalia*, born Ap. 26. 1673. married to the present King of the *Romans*, by whom she has had Issue,

4. *Sophia Amalia*, born March 24. 1628. married to *Frederick III. King of Denmark*, 1643, died Feb: 20. 1685.

5. *Ernestus Augustus* Bishop of *Osenburg*, born Nov: 10. 1629, a Prince equally senown'd in Camp and Church. He caus'd the States as well as Subjects in *Calenberg* do him Homage, having succeeded his Brother *John Frederick* in that Principality, Oct: 22. and 23. 1680: He married *Sophia* Daughter to *Frederick V: Elector Palatine* and King of *Bohemia*, which Match has given Birth to the Issue following.

1. *George Lewis*, Prince Hereditary, who has signaliz'd his Courage in the *French* and *Turkish* Wars.

He married his Cousin German *Sophia Dorothy* in Nov: 21. 1682, who bore him *George Augustus* Oct. 30. the following Year, and *William Ernest* 1685, and *Sophia Dorothy* 1686. H 3 2. *Fren-*

2. *Frederick August* Captain of the Guards in the Imperial Army against the Turks, born Oct: 3. 1661.
3. *Maximilian William*, Captain General of the Guards in the Venetian Army against the Infidels, born Dec: 14. 1666.
4. *Sophia Charlotta*, born Oct: 20. 1668, married to *Frederick III.* the now King of Prussia, by whom she has *Frederick William*, born Aug: 4. 1688.
5. *Charles Philip*, born Oct: 13. 1669.
6. *Christian*, born Sep: 29 1671.
7. *Erneste August*, born Sep: 17. 1674.

Beside *Eisfeldt* and *Düderstadt* which the Family lays claim to, as being only Mortgaged to the Bishop of *Mentz*, extending also to the County of *Reinstein* as a Dependant of the County of *Blackenburg*: The Dukes of *Brunswick* and *Lunenbourg* did in the year 1689, take Possession of the Dutchy of *Sax-Lawenburg*.

Of the Palatine Bavarian Line.

HENRY the Lyon Duke of *Bavaria* and *Saxony*, being proscribed and put out of all his Territories, as was said in the House of *Brunswick*

Book II. Of the Pelatine Bavarian Line 27

wick and Lunenburg by the Emperor Frederick Barbarossa. *Otho* Earl of Witelzbach, &c. was created Duke of *Bawaria*, by the said Emperor, 1180. *Otho* begat *Lewis* Father of *Otho* II. who married *Agnes*, sole Daughter and Heiress of *Henry* the Younger, Prince Palatine of the Rhine, and for that reason was invested by the Emperor Frederick II. in that Palatinate and Electoral Dignity. Ann. 1227. He died 1253, leaving the following Issue.

1. *Lewis* the Severe, born Apr: 13. 1229, of whom below.

2. *Elizabeth*, married after the Death of the Emperor *Conrade* IV. her first Husband to *Meinhard* Earl of *Goritia* and *Tyrol*, died 1270.

3. *Sophia*, married to *Albert* Count d'*Albersberg*.

4. *Henry*, born 1235. He had the lower *Bawaria* for his Patrimony, and married the Daughter of *Bela* IV. King of *Hungary*; by whom he had three Sons, viz.

1. *Otho* his Successor in *Bawaria*, chosen also King of *Hungary*, in Opposition to *Charles* Martel 1305, having been taken by the *Veywode* of *Transilvania*, 1312, and regained his Liberty. He had a Son *Henry*, who died suddenly.

2. *Lewis*, died without Issue, 1296.

3. *Steven*, Duke of the lower *Bawaria*, died 1311, leaving 1. *Otho*, who died Childless. 2. *Henry*, who begat *John*, who

28 *Of the Palatine Bavarian Line.* Book II,

who married *Elizabeth* Daughter to the Emperor *Lewis* of *Bavaria*, but dying without Issue his Father in Law Seized on the lower *Bavaria*. 3. *Beatrix* married to the Earl of *Goritia*. 4: *Elizabeth*, 5: *Agnes* a Nun.

Lewis the Severe, Count and Elector *Palatine*, having Elected *Rudolph* I. Emperor, was afterwards proscribed by *Adolph* of *Nassau* the succeeding Emperor: But upon clearing his Innocency being received into Favour, he died at *Heidelberg* 1294, he beheaded his first Wife out of Jealousie, *Mary* Daughter of *Henry* Duke of *Brabant*, Feb; 1. 1256. The second *Anne* Daughter of *Conrade* Duke of *Glogow*, died 1268. The third *Maud* Daughter to the Emperor *Rudolph* the first, died Dec: 23. 1304. His Issue by these were,

1. *Lewis* II. being wounded at a Turnament, died before his Father 1290.
2. *Rudolph*, born 1274, of whom hereafter.
3. Another *Lewis*, of whom as Author of the *Bavarian* Line.
4. *Anne Mary*, married to *Henry* Landgrave of *Hesse*.
5. *Maud*, married to *Otto* Duke of *Lunenburg*,

Of the Palatine Line in Particular.

Rudolph succeeding his Father *Lewis* in the Palatinate and Electoral Dignity, was Author of the *Rudolphine* Line, mentioned in the Peace of *Osnaburg*: He died in Exile in *England* 1319. He married first *Maud* Daughter to the Emperor *Adolph* of *Nassau*, and after her Death 1315, an *English* Princess of the same Name: By the first he had,

1. *Rudolph* I. born 1300, died 1327, of whom by and by.
2. *Rudolph* II. who after his Brother's Death being reconciled to his Uncle *Lewis* of *Bavaria*, had the whole Palatinate put into his hands, He died 1353, leaving by *Anne* Daughter of *Otho* Duke of *Carinthia*, one only Daughter *Anne*, married to the Emperor *Charles* IV.
3. *Rupert* who succeeded his Brother *Rudolph*, he died 1390, having no Issue but a Natural Son *Anselus* Knight and Lord *Hemf-bach*, tho' twice married, viz: To *Elisabeth* Countess of *Namur*, and *Beatrix* Duchess of *Bruges*.

We must now look back to *Adolph* I. Sirnam'd the Simple, Son to *Rodolph*; he begat,

1. *Rupert*

30 *Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line. Book I*

1. *Rupert II.* who died 1398, leaving by *Beatrice* Daughter of *Frederick* King of *Arragon*, the following Issue,

1. *Rupert III.*

2. *Anne*, Married to *William* Duke of *Juliers*.

3. *Elizabeth*, to *Procopius* Marquess of *Moravia*.

Rupert III. was Elected Emperor, *Wenceslaus* King of *Bohemia* being deposed from that Dignity Sept: 1, 1400. He gave Orders for founding the Cathedral of the Holy-Ghost at *Heidelberg* where his Tomb and Epitaph are yet to be seen. His Empress *Elizabeth* Daughter of *Frederick VI.* Burgrave of *Norinberg*, bore him

1. *Rupert IV.* who marrying *Elizabeth* Daughter of *John* Earl of *Spanheim*, was the first that entitled his Family to that Country. He died before his Father without Issue at *Amberg* 1395.

2. *Lewis* surnamed *Barbatus* or *Long-Beard*.

3. *John I.* who had to his Patrimony *Sulzbach* in the upper *Palatinate*.

Prince *Christopher*, of his Sons, only lived to be of Age, who was Crowned King of *Denmark*, *Sweden* and *Norway* in 1439, partly by Election, and partly by his Mother, who was Sister of King *Erick* from the Dukes of *Mecklenburg*. He Married *Dorothy*, Daughter of *John* the Alchymist Marquess of *Brandenburg*.

denburg; ; but died without Issue 1448.

4. *Frederick*, who liv'd a Batchellor at *Amberg* in the Upper-Palatinate.

5. *Steven I.* born 1385, of whom also afterward.

6. *John Canon of Ausburg.*

7. *Margaret*, Married to *Charles the Bold D. of Lorrain.*

8. *Agnes*, to *Adolph Duke of Cleves*; she died 1404.

9. *Elizabeth*, to *Frederick III. of Austria*; she died 1409.

10. *Otto*, who had, 1. *Otto* liv'd a single Life. 2. *Rupert VIII. Bishop of Ratibonne.*

3. *John* President of the Chapter at *Ausburg*. 4. *Albert* Bishop of *Strasburg*.

Lewis Barbatus succeeded his Father in the Electoral Dignity; he died 1429, having first lost his Eye-sight. His second Wife was *Maud* Daughter of *Amadeus Duke of Savoy*, and his first, *Blanche* Daughter of *Henry IV. of England*, by whom he had only *Rupert Anglicanus* who died before his Father 1426. But By the second he had,

1. *Lewis IV.* Surnamed the *Mild*, his Father's Successor, born 1424, he had War with *Lewis, Dauphin of France*, and died 1449. Leaving by *Margaret* Daughter of *Amadeus Duke of Savoy*, 1. *Maud*, Married to *Lewis Earl of Wirtemberg*, and after his Death to *Albert of Austria*. 2. *Philip* who succeeded

succeeded his Uncle *Frederick* in the Electorate ; of whom afterward,

2. *Frederick*, born 1425. He got the Electorate by reason of his Nephew *Philip's* Infancy, upon Condition he shou'd never Marry but adopt his Nephew. He lived with *Clara a Tettingen* as with a Wife, from whom the Counts of *Lowenstein* are descended ; he died at *Heidelberg*, Dec. 12, 1476.

3. *Rupert* 6. born 1427, Chosen Arch-Bishop of *Cologne* 1436, deceased 1479.

Philip the Sincere, was Bred under the Tutition and Regency of his Uncle *Frederick*, to whom he succeeded: he had like to have lost his own Dominions by supporting his Son *Rupert's* Title to the *Lower-Bavaria*: But being afterward Reconciled to the Emperor, died of Grief, Feb. 28. 1508, having had by *Margaret* Daughter of *Lewis* Surnamed the Rich Duke of *Bavaria*, 13 Children, viz:

1. *Lewis* V. Born July 2. 1478, his Father's Successor ; he opposed the Papists at the Dyet of *Worms*, not looking on themselves as obliged to observe safe Conduct to those that came there on *Luther's* behalf : He obtained the first Peace of Religion that was ever granted to those of the Reformation : He gave a free Toleration to the Protestants even while he was a Papist : he married *Sibilla* Daughter

ter of *Albert IV*. Duke of *Bavaria*; but died without Issue, 1544.

2. *Philip II*. Born *May 7*, 1480, died 1541.

3. *Rupert X*. Surnamed the *Vertuous*, born *May 14*, 1581. He married the sole Daughter and Heiress of *George the Rich*, Duke of *Bavaria*, which raised a bloody War betwixt the *Palatine* and *Bavarian* Lines; he died before his Father, leaving by *Elizabeth* Daughter and Heiress as above,

1. *Othe Henry*, born 1502, who of all his Mother's inheritance obtained only the Dutchy of *Newburg*. He publicly profess'd himself Protestant 1542, and upon his Succession at the death of his Uncle *Frederick II*. wholly extirpated the Popish Religion out of all the *Palatinate*; and died without Issue 1559.

2. *Philip III*. he was born 1503, and died a Batchellor 1548.

4. *Frederick II*. Surnamed the *Wise* and the *Pious*, born *Decemb. 9*, 1483. He twice Headed the Imperial Army against the *Turks*, and forced them to raise their Siege from before *Vienna*: he succeeded his Brother in the Electorate 1544, he began to introduce the Protestant Faith into his Dominions in 1546, yet admitted the Book called the *Interim*, for fear he might too far incense *Charles V*. he died 1556,

34 Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line. Book I

1556, having had to Wife *Dorothy* Daughter to *Christian II.* King of *Denmark*; but no Issue.

5. *George I.* born Feb: 18, 1486, Elected Bishop of *Sponheim* 1513, he began to build the Castle of *Udenheim*, since call'd *Philipsburg*; and died 1529.

6. *Henry* Bishop of *Worms*, born Feb. 15, 1487, died 1552.

7. *John* Bishop of *Ratisbonne*, born 1488, died 1538.

8. *Wolfgang* surnamed the Wise, born Oct, 31, 1494. He lived and died at *Newark*, April 2, 1558.

9. *Otho Henry*, born and dead 1496.

10. *Emilia* married to *George I.* Duke of *Stetin*; died 1524.

11. *Helen*, to *Henry* Duke of *Meckleburg*, died 1513.

12. *Elizabeth*, Married to *William* Landgrave of *Hesse* 1498, and after his death to *Philip* Marquess of *Baden*; she died 1522.

13. *Catharine*, who was a Veil'd Nun.

We must now return to *Steven V.* Son to *Rupert III.* who being Son to *Rupert II.* and Grandson to *Adolph the Simple*, was Elected Emperor; *Wenceslaus* being depos'd (as above) 1400. This *Steven* had the County of *Simmeren* for his Patrimony, and Married *Anne* the only Daughter of *Frederick Veldentz*, with whom he got that County, and a great part of the County of *Spanheim*; she bore him,

1. *Frederick*, born 1417.
2. *Margaret*, died a Maid 1426.
3. *Lewis*, of whom afterward.
4. *Rupert*, VII Bishop of *Strasburg*, died Oct. 18, 1478.
5. *John III.* Bishop of *Munster*, afterwards Archbishop of *Magdeburg*, died Nov. 13, 1473.

6. *Steven II.* Canon of *Cologne*, died 1481.

7. Another *John* Canon of *Strasburg*.

The Eldest of these *Frederick*, by his Father's will obtained the County of *Simmeren*, and the upper part of the County of *Sponheim*, leaving *Margaret* Daughter of *Arnold* Duke of *Gueland* these five Children,

1. *John VI.* of whom afterward.
2. *Rupert IX.* Bishop of *Ratisbonne*, died 1507.

3. *Steven III.* Provost of the Cathedral at *Cologne*.

4. *William* Canon of *Triers*.

5. *Frederick II.* Canon of *Cologne*.

John VI. Succeeded in the Palatinate of *Simmeren*; and died in the year 1509. Having had by *Joan* of *Nassau*, *John*, and *Frederick* Provost of the Cathedral of *Strasburg*.

John the Elder of the two succeeded; he died 1557, having had two Wives, the first *Beatrix* Daughter to *Christopher* Marquess of *Bavaria*; the other *Mary Jacoba* Daughter of *James* Earl of *Ettingen*: By the first he had Is-

16, viz.

1 *Eliza-*

36 *Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line. Book II.*

1. *Elizabeth*, Married to *George Count d'Epach*.
2. *Sabina* Married to *Lamorold Count d'Ugmont* 1544, who was Beheaded by the Common Executioner at *Bruxels*, An: 1568, by the Command of the Duke d'Alva.
3. *Frederick III.* born Feb. 14, 1515.
4. *George*, Born Feb. 20, 1518. He was Protestant and Married *Elizabeth*, Daughter to *William Landgrave of Hesse*, yet died without Issue, May 19, 1569.
5. *Richard*, who, on his Brother *George's* death became possels'd of the Principality of *Simmeren*. He was kept from the Guardianship of his young Nephew *Frederick* a Calvinist; because he was a great stickler for the *Lutheran* Confession; He was thrice Married, but died also without issue, 1598.
6. *William*, deceas'd an Infant.
7. *Helen*, Married to *Philip Count de Leining*.
8. *Magdalen*, Married to *Philip Earl of Hanover*.
9. *Onemade* Abbess of *Newburg*; born 1510 died 1562.
10. *Jean*, Prioress of *Poppart*, and three vail Nuns *Ottilia*, *Mary* and *Catharine*.

Upon the Death of *Otto Henry* (without Issue) Son to *Rupert the X.* by *Elizabeth* for Heiress to *George Duke of Bavaria*, and Grand

son to *Philip I.* Surnamed the *Sincere*. *Frederick* succeeded in the Electorate as next of Blood, 1559. He suffered much on his establishing the Reformed Religion in his Dominions. He caus'd publish the *Heidelberg Confession*, 1563. He sent assistance to the *Dutch*, and vigorously promoted the *Hugonot's* cause in France: He first Married *Mary* Daughter of *Casimire* Marquess of *Brandenburg*: After her Death, Oct. 21. 1567. He Married *Emilia*, Daughter to *Humbert* Earl of *Meurs* and *Nevenaer*, Widow to *Henry Brederode*; she died 1602, and he some years before, viz. 1576, leaving Issue,

1. *Albert II.* born 1538, died 1553.
2. *Lewis VI.* born July 3. 1439.
3. *Elizabeth*, born 1540, married to *John Frederick* Duke of *Saxony* 1558, died 1594.
4. *Herman Lewis*, Drown'd in France. 1556.
5. *John Casimire*, born March 7, 1543, who by *Anne* Daughter of *Augustus* Elector of *Saxony*, had an only Daughter call'd *Dorothy*, born 1580, married to *John George* Prince of *Anhalt Dessau* 1598 or 95 as some say, died 1610 or 1618, as others. B
6. *Susanna Dorothy*, born Nov. 19, 1544, Married to *John William* Duke of *Saxony*, 1560, died March 4, 1592.
7. *Albert*, died an Infant 1546.
8. *Anne Elizabeth* born 1545, and Married 1567 to *Philip II.* Landgrave of *Hesse*; and again in 1599, to *John Augustus* Count Pa-

38 Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line. Book II.

latine de Deux ponts : she died 1609.

9. *Charles*, died in Infancy, 1552.

10. *Cunigunda Jacobæa*, born 1556, Married to *John Count Nassau* in *Dillenburg*; deceased 1586.

11. *Christopher*, born June 13, 1551, sent to the Wars of *Flanders*, and there slain at the Battel of *Mockerheiden*, 1574.

Lewis VI. succeeded. He was wholly addicted to *Luther's* way, he subscribed the Book of Concord. He married first *Elizabeth* Daughter of *Philip Landgrave of Hesse*; and after her death 1582, *Anne* Daughter of *Erhard E.* of *East-Friseland*. By the first he had eleven Children, but two of them were only living at his death in the Year 1583, viz. *Frederick IV.* and *Mary Anne* born 1561, Married to *Charles Duke of Sudermanland* afterwards King of *Sweden*; she died 1580.

Frederick IV. was born March 5, 1547, bred a Protestant. He built *Manheim* in 1606: He enlarged the University at *Heidelberg*, and took care to improve the whole Province. He died Sept. 9, 1610. By *Louise Juliana* Daughter of *William Prince of Orange* he had, as followeth;

1. *Louise Juliana*, born June 16, 1594, Married to *John II. Count Palatine of Deux ponts* 1612, died 1637 or 40.

2. *Frederick V. Prince Elector*, born Aug. 16 1596.

3. *Elizabeth*

Book II. Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line. 39

3. *Elizabeth Charlotte*, born Nov. 7, 1597, married to *George William* Elector of *Brandenburg* 1616, died 1657, (or 1660.)

4. *Lewis Philip*, born Nov: 23, 1602, who, by the Peace of *Osenburg* had the Palatinate of *Simmeren* restored to him, and died at *Berlin* 1564, having by *Mary Eleonor* Daughter of *Joachim Frederick* Elector of *Brandenburg*.

1. *Herman Maurice Francis* born Oct. 1: 1640, by whose death without Issue the Branch of *Simmeren* fail'd.

2. *Elizabeth Charlotte Mary*, born Oct. 24, 1638, Married to *George* Duke of *Lignitz*; she died 1664.

Frederick V. Succeeded in the *Electorate*, and in opposition to *Ferdinand II.* was also Elected and Crowned King of *Bohemia*, Nov. 4, 1619. But being defeated the year following by the Emperor's Forces at *Whitehill* not far from *Prague*; he was forced to fly into *Holland*. Upon which he was proscribed, deposed from his *Electoral* dignity, and beat out of all his Dominions, tho this displeased several of the *Electoral* Princes. After the Battel of *Leipsick* the greater part of the *Palatinate* being recovered by *Gustavus Adolphus* King of *Sweden*; *Frederick* after long Exile came to *Frankfurt* in 1632, and remained in those parts for some time; But he died at *Mentz*, Nov. 19 the same year, some Months after the Death

40 *Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line.* Book II
of his *Swedish Majesty* slain at the Battel of *Lutzen*,
leaving by the Princess *Elizabeth*, Daughter
to King *James I.* of *Great-Britain*, the follow-
ing Issue,

1. *Frederick Henry*, born *Jan: 1, 1614*, and
drown'd in *Harlem Marsh*, *Jan: 7, 1629.*
2. *Charles Lewis*, born *Dec. 12, 1616.*
3. *Elizabeth*, born *Dec. 26, 1618*, made Ab-
bess of *Herwerden* in *Germany*; she died o
Jan. 8. 1680.
4. *Rupert XI.* born *Dec. 17, 1619* at *Prague*
in *Bohemia*, but brought up in *Holland*. He
was taken and sent Prisoner to the Empe-
ror at the Battel of *Lemgow*, being set
Liberty, he came for *England 1642*:
went for *Portugal* in *1650*, and from thence
for *Germany* to his Brother: But King
Charles II. of *Great-Britain* being restor'd
he return'd into *England*, and was made
Admiral; and at length died a Batche-
lor, *Nov. 19, 1682.*
5. *Maurice*, born *Dec. 17, 1626*, perished
Shipwrack in the *Atlantick Ocean*, *1654.*
6. *Louisa Hollandina*, born *1622*, bred a Pro-
testant, but changing her Religion,
went into *France*, and became Abbess
Maubuisson, and died *July 5, 1684.*
7. *Lewis*, born *1623*, died two years after.
8. *Edward*, born *Oct: 26, 1624*, who spent
his Fortune in *France*, Married a
Gotzaga Daughter to *Charles Duke of*

vers ; turn'd Popish, and died March 13. 1663, leaving three Daughters,

1. *Mary Lewis*, married to *Charles Otto* Count de *Solm*, died March 11, 1679, by whom she had *Otto* and 2 Daughters.

2. *Anne*, born July 23, 1647, Married to *Henry Julins de Bourbon* Duke d' *Engbi-en*, Prince of *Conde*, died Dec. 11, 1663, to whom she has had Issue.

3. *Benedicta Henrietta Philippina*, born 1648, and married to *Frederick* Duke of *Brunswick* and *Lunenburg* 1668, by whom she has also had issue.

9. *Henrietta Maria*, born 1626, married to *Sigismund* Prince of *Transilvania* ; and died Sept: 18, 1651.

10. *Philip*, born Sept. 16, 1627, slain at the Battel near *St. Steven's*, Dec. 15, 1650.

11. *Charlotta*, born 1628, died an Infant.

12. *Sophia*, born Oct: 13, 1630, married in 1658 to *Ernest Augustus* Duke of *Brunswick* and *Lunenburg*. The Crown of *England* is settled on this Princess *Sophia* and her Heirs, by an Act of the Parliament of *England* 1702, failing Heirs of Queen *Anne's* Body.

13. *Gustavus*, born and dead 1632.

Charles Lewis, during his Fathers Exile was brought up in *Holland*. The Lower-Palatinate and *Bergstrasse* was restored him, and he

42 *Of the Palatine & Bavarlian Line.* Book II.
 was constituted the Eighth Elector, and chief
 Treasurer of the Empire; The University of
Heydelberg was restored at the same time, and
 Liberty of Conscience granted to the Prote-
 stants: *Manheim* was also repaired. He Mar-
 ried in 1650 *Charlotte*, Daughter of *William V.*
Landgrave of Hesse, who on some discontents
 that arose between 'em was parted from him
 and returned home; yet he had Issue by her,
Charlotte Elizabeth born 1652, married to *Phi-*
lip Duke of Orleans, the present French Kings
 only Brother, and *Charles*, born March 31,
 1651, who succeeded, but only outliv'd his
 Father 5 years; for he died without Issue,
 May 16, 1685; Tho he had married *Wilhel-*
mina Ernestina, Daughter of *Frederick III.* King
 of Denmark, and Sister to *Christian V.* *Charles*
Lewis the Father, besides the Princess of *Hesse*
 his Lawful Wife, took another named *Louise*
Degenfeld, by whom at his death he had this
 Issue living,

1. *Charles Lewis*, the *Rhinegrave*, born 1658.
2. *Charlotte*, born 1659, and married to
Meinhard Count Schaumberg, 1683.
3. *Louise*, born Jan. 15, 1661.
4. *Amelia Elizabeth*, born March 22, 1663.
5. *Charles Edward*, born May 9, 1668.
6. *Charles Maurice*, born Dec. 30, 1670.
7. *Charles August*, born Oct. 9, 1672.
8. *Charles Casimire*, born Apr. 22, 1675.

Lewis the Black, Son to *Steven*, by *Anne* of
Veldentz,

Veldentz, and Grandson to the Emperor *Rupert* must now appear. In the division 'twixt him and his Brother *Frederick*; he had for his share the Dutchy of *Deux ponts* and County of *Veldentz*: in which he was succeeded at his death, An: 1489, by his Son *Alexander*, who by *Margaret* daughter of *Crato* Earl of *Hohenlob*, had *Lewis II.* born 1502, and *George* Canon of *Cologne* and *Triers*; and *Rupert*, who, by the Grant of his Nephew *Wolfgang* of *Newburg*, became possessed of the Counties of *Lautereck* and *Veldentz*; and was succeeded in the same by his Son *George John*, who, by the donation of his Kinsman *Otho Henry* the Elector, got also the County of *Lutzelstein*, and died 1592, leaving by *Anne Mary*, daughter of *Gustavus* King of *Sweden*, the following Issue,

1. *George Gustavus*, born Feb. 6, 1564.
2. *Anne Margaret*, Married to *Richard* Count Palatine in *Simmeren*, 1591.
3. *Ursula*, born 1573, married to *Lewis D.* of *Wirtzburg*, of the Line of *Mompelgart*, 1583, died 1636.
4. *John Augustus*, born 1575, deceased without Issue, Sept: 18, 1611.
5. *Lewis Philip*, born 1577, slain in *Heydelberg* at a Tournament, 1601.
6. *Joan Elizabeth*, born 1579, died 1599.
7. *George John*. who married-----

Daughter to *Otho Henry* Count Palatine of *Sultzbach*, by whom he had 4 Children,

but none of 'em outliv'd him.

Whereof *George Gustavus* who died 1634, was the only propagator of the Branch of *Veldentz*; having had by *Mary Elizabeth* Daughter of *John I. Count Palatine of Deux ponts* this Issue,

1. *Anne Magdalen*, born 1602, married to *Henry Duke of Munsterburg*, she died 1630.
2. *John Frederick* Colonel of a Swedish Regiment; died 1632.
3. *Charles Lewis*, who likewise served under his Swedish Majesty, and died of his wounds at *Wolmerstadt*, July 17, 1631.
4. *Magdalen Sophia*, born Nov: 24, 1622, died 1631.
5. *Mary Sibilla*, who was an Abbess, and died 1649.
6. *Leopold Lewis*, born Feb. 1. 1625. He recovered the County of *Veldentz* by the Peace of *Osenburg*, and became possess'd of that of *Lutzelstein*, also by right of Inheritance in 1654. In the last French War he was beat out of all, and has ever since lived in Exile. *Agatha Christina* Daughter to *Wolfgang Count of Hanover* bore him,

1. *Anne Sophia*, born 1650.
2. *Gustavus Philip*, born 1651, died 1679.
3. *Elizabeth Joan*, born 1653, married to *John Rhinegrave in Mortchingen*.

4. *C. bri*

4. *Christina*, born 1654, died the year following.
5. *Christian Lewis*, born 1656, died 1658.
6. *Derotby*, born 1658.
7. *Leopold Lewis*, born 1659, died 1660.
8. *Charles George*, born May 27, 1660, and slain at the storming of *Buda*, 1686.
9. *Agatha Eleanor*, born 1662, died 1664.
10. *Augustus Leopold*, born 1663, and slain at the Siege of *Mentz*, 1689.

We must now look back to *Lewis II.* Successor to his Father *Lewis the Black*, in the Duchy of *Deux ponts*, and Counties of *Veldentz* and *Sponheim* : Out of which he extirpated the *Romish* and embraced *Luther's Doctrine*. He died in the year 1532. His Son *Wolfgang* born 1526, did not only succeed him in the above Provinces, but had also *Newburg* on the *Danube* and *Sultzbach*, afterwards given him by his Kinsman *Otho Henry* the Elector : Upon this *Wolfgang* made over the Counties of *Veldentz* and *Lautereck* to his Uncle *Rupert*. He ordered afterwards by his Will, that his Posterity shou'd branch themselves into two Lines, viz. *Deux ponts* and *Newburg*. He died in 1569, having then by Anne Daughter of *Philip the Stout Landgrave of Hesse* four Sons, viz. *Philip Lewis*, born Oct 1, 1549. *John I.* born May 18, 1550. *Otho Henry*, born July 22, 1556, died 1604, and *Charles* propagator of the Branch of *Birkenfeld*, born Sept. 4, 1560.

Of the Line of Newburg.

Philip Lewis began this Line, he died 1614, leaving by *Anne* Daughter of *William D.* of *Cleve*,

1. *Anne Mary*, born Aug: 12, 1575, married to *Frederick William* Duke of *Sax Altenburg*; died Feb. 1643.
- 2: *Dorothy Sabina*, born 1576, deceased 1599.
3. *Wolfgang William* born Oct: 28, 1587.
4. *Otho Henry*, born 1580, died 1587.
5. *Augustus Author*, of the Branch of *Sulzbach*; born Oct: 2, 1582.
6. *Emilia Hedewig*, born 1584, died 1607.
7. *John Frederick*, born Aug. 23, 1587, died 1647: He had six Children by *Sophia Agnes*, Daughter of *Lewis Landtgrave* of *Hesse Darmstadt*, but none of 'em survived him.

Wolfgang William succeeded his Father in the Dutchy of *Newburg* 1614. turn'd Papist that same year, he had three Wives; first *Magdalen* Daughter of *William* Duke of *Bavaria*, who died 1628. The second *Catharine Charlotts*, Daughter to *John II.* Duke of *Deux Ponts*, deceased March 12, 1621. And the third *Mary Frances*, Daughter of *Francis Egon* Earl of *Furstenburg*,

Osenburg, who was married, and died 1652. *Philip William* his Son by the first, Father to the present Elector, was born Nov. 24. 1615, and succeeded his Father at his Death 1643. *Charles* Elector *Palatine* dying, as was said, 1685.

He became possess'd of the *Electorate* by virtue of Art. 5. of the Instrument of the Peace of *Osenburg*: But was since thrown out by the *French King* 1688. And tho' by the Assistance of the Confederates, he had recovered many places in 1689, yet he continued still at *Newburg* in 1642. He married *Anne Catharine* Constance, Daughter of *Sigismund III.* King of *Poland*; after her death 1651, he married *Elizabeth Amalia* Daughter of *George* Prince of *Hesse, Darmstadt*, in the Year 1653. By whom he is Father of the following Race.

1. *Eleanor Magdalen Theresia*, born at *Dusseldorf*, Jan: 6. 1655, and married at *Passau* to the present Emperor *Leopold I.* 1675, or 77.
2. *Mary Adelheid Anne*, born Jan: 6. 1656. died 57.
3. *Sophia Elizabeth*, born 1657, died 1658.
4. *John William Joseph*, the present Elector born at *Dusseldorf*, Ap. 19. 1650, and married at *Newstadt* in *Austria*, 1678, to *Mary Anne Joseph*, Daughter to the Emperor *Ferdinand III.* by *Eleanor* of *Mantua* his third Wife. She miscarried twice, and died 1689.

5, *George*

48 *Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line.* Book II.

5. *George Wolfgang*, born 1659, died *June 3. 1683.*
6. *Lewis Anthony*, Grand Master of the *Teutonic Order*, born at *Dusseldorp*, *July 9. 1660.*
7. *Charles Philip*, born *Nov. 4. 1661*, and married at *Berlin July 24. 1688*, to *Louise Charlotte de Ratzeville*; Widow to *Lewis Marquess of Brandenburg.*
8. *Alexander Sigismund* Dean of *Ausburg*, and President of the Chapter of *Constance*, born at *Newburg*, *Ap: 16. 1663.*
9. *Francis Lewis*, born at *Newburg July 24. 1664*, made Bishop of *Breslaw Jan: 30. 1683.*
10. *Frederick VWilliam*, born at *Dusseldorp*, *July 20. 1665.*
11. *Mary Sophia Elizabeth*, born *Aug. 6. 1666*, married to *Peter King of Portugal 1687.*
12. *Mary Anne*, born at *Dusseldorp*, *Oct: 28. 1667*, married to *Charles II. King of Spain*, *Aug: 28. 1689.*
13. *Philip VWilliam Augustus*, born *Nov: 18. 1668.*
14. *Dorothy Sophia*, born *July 12. 1670.*
15. *Hedewig Elizabeth Amalia*, born *July 18. 1673.*
16. *John* deceased *1675.*
17. *Leopoldina Eleanor Sophia*, born *May 27. 1679.*

Of the Branch of Sultzbach.

Augustus mentioned above, Son to Philip Lewis, and Grand-Son to Wolfgang Duke of Newburg, propagated this Branch. He had by Hedewig Daughter of John Adolph Duke of Holstein.

1. Anne Sophia, married to JoachimErneste Count Ettingen, deceased 1675.
2. Christian Augustus, born July 16. 1622, a Prince highly accomplish'd : He had by Amalia of Nassau, who died 1669.
 1. Hedewig Augusta, born 1650, married to Julius Francis Duke of Sax-Lawenburg, deceased 1681.
 2. Amalia Sophia a Nun, born 1651.
 3. Julianus Augustus, born 1654, died 1657.
 3. Christian Ferdinand, born 1656, died 1658.
 5. Theodore, born Feb: 14. 1659.
3. Adolph Frederick, deceased 1624.
4. Augusta Sophia, born 1624, married to VVenceslaus Duke of Lobkowitz, and died 1682.
5. John Lewis, died 1649.
6. Philip, born Jan: 19. 1630.

Of the Line of Deux Ponts.

PPrince John second Son of *Wolfgang*, Duke of *Newburg*, and *Deux Ponts* was Author of this New Line. He had by *Magdalen* Daughter of *William* Duke of *Cleves Juliers* and *Mons* Seven Children, viz.

1. *Lewis William*, born 1580, died 1581.
2. *Mary Elizabeth*, born 1581, married to *George Gustavus* Count *Palatine of Veldentz* and *Lauterack*, deceased 1637.
3. *Anne Jacobæa*, born 1582. died 1583.
4. *Anne Magdalen*, died in her Infancy.
5. *John II*: born 1584, of whom below.
6. *Frederick Casimire*, born 1585, he left one only Son surviving at the usual place of his Residence at *Landsberg* at his death 1645, born him by his Wife *Princess Amalia* Daughter to *William* Prince of *Orange*, named *Frederick*, who succeeded, 1661, by Right of Inheritance to the Dutchy of *Deux Ponts*, upon the death of his Cousin *Frederick* without Issue Male, as we'll see below, yet he lost it again the in *French War*, and died Apr. 1. 1681. Tho' he had many Children by his Cousin German *Julia-*

Book II. Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line. 51
na Magdalen of Deux Ponts, he left only surviving two Daughters, viz.

1. Charlotte Amalia, born 1653, married to John Philip, Count Isenburg.

2. Elizabeth Christiana, born 1556, married to Emico Count de Leiningen 1678.

7. John Casimire, born 1689, of whom below.

John II. of whom we promised to speak, succeeded his Father in the Dutchy of Deux Ponts. He obtained of the Emperor a Power to sit and Vote in the Diets of the Empire, and died 1635, having had by his first Wife Catharine, Daughter of Renatus Count Roven, who died 1607, a Daughter Magdalen Catharine, married to Christian I. of Birckenfeldt, and died 1648: By his second Louise Juliana Daughter of Frederick IV. Elector Palatine, who died 1640, he had as followeth.

1. Elizabeth Louise, Lady Abbess of Hervorden, born 1613.

2. Frederick, born Ap: 5. 1614, died 1661, having had only Daughters by Anna Juliana of Nassau, viz.

1. Elizabeth, born 1642, married to Victor Amadeus, Prince of Anhalt 1667, deceased Ap: 17. 1677.

2. Sophia Amalia 1646, married to Sigfrid Count de Hohenlob, 1678.

3. Charlotta Frederica, born 1653, married to William Lewis Count.

3. Charlotta

3. *Catharine Charlotte*, born 1615, married to *VVolfgang VVilliam Duke of Newburg*, 1631, died March 21. 1651.

4. *Anne Sibilla*, born 1617, died 1641.

5. *John Lewis*, born 1619, died 1647.

6. *Juliana Magdalen*, born 1621, married to *Frederick Lewis Count Palatine in Landsberg* 1644, died 1672.

7. *Mary Amilia*, born 1622, died 1641.

John Casimire youngest Son to *John I.* travell'd into *Sweden*, where he performed many *Notable Services* against the *Poles and Danes*, there for *Charles IX.* King of that Country, he married the King's Daughter *Catharine* 1615, and died 1652, leaving the following Issue,

1. *Christina Magdalen*, born 1616, married to *Frederick III.* Marquess of *Baden Durlach* deceased 1622.

2. *Charles Gustavus*, born Nov: 8. 1622, to whom *Queen Christina* gave up the whole Kingdom of *Sweden*, with all its Claims and Dependencies: He married *Hedewig Eleanor* Daughter of *Frederick Duke of Sleswick*, by whom he had *Charles X.* Father to the present King.

3. *Mary Euphrosyna*, born Feb: 4: 1625, married to *Magnus Gabriel Count de la Gardie* Arch-Drozet of *Sweden*, died in Dec: 1681.

4. *Eleanor Catharine*, the late Relict of *Frederick Landtgrave of Hesse in Eschwegen*, born May 17: 1626, now also dead.

5. *Adolph John*, born Oct. 11. 1629, died Oct. 14. 1689, he first married *Elizabeth*, *Beata* Daughter of *Peter Brabe* Earl of *Wisenburg*, deceased 1653, and afterward *Elizabeth* Daughter of *Nicolas Brabe*, Widow to *Erick Count Oxenstern* late Lord Chancellor of *Sweden*: She died in *March* 1689, His Children that lived were *Adolph John* born *Aug.* 13. 1666, *Gustavus Samuel*, born *Ap.* 2. 1670, *Catharine*, born 1661, and *Mary Elizabeth*, born 1667.

Of the Branch of Birckenfeld.

Charles youngest Son of *Wolfgang* Duke of *Newburg* and *Deux Ponts*, propagated his Branch, by a Marriage with the Princess *Dorothy* of *Newburg* of the Line of *Zell*; who bore him a Daughter call'd *Sophia*, married to *Matthias* Earl of *Hobenlob*, deceased *Nov.* 6. 1676, and Three Sons, 1. *George William*, 2. *Christian*, and 3. *Frederick*, born 1594, and died a Bachelor 1622. By the Issue of the two first, this Branch Sub-divided it self into two lesser Branches, viz. That of *Birckenfeld*, Properly so call'd, and that of *Bischweiler*: The first began in *George William*, born 1593, who having the

Territory of *Birckenfeld* for his share, married the Lady *Dorothy* of *Solms*, who died in 1625. He married next the *Rhinegrave Juliana*, from whom he was afterwards Divorced. He took to his Third and last Wife *Anne Elizabeth* of *Ettingen*; He died 1669, having had by his first.

1. *Anne Sophia*, born *Ap: 2. 1619*, she was Lady Abbeß of *Quedelinburg*, and died 1680.

2. *Juliana* (They died both in their Infancy.

3. *Elizabeth* (

4. *Charles Otto*, deceased 1672, having had by *Hedewig* Daughter of *Crato* Count *Hohenlob*. 1. *Charles William* deceased an Infant, 2. *Charlotte Sophia Elisabeth*, born 1661. And 3. *Hedewig Eleanor Dorothy*, born 1663.

5. *Mary Magdalen*, born 1622, married to *Anthony Gunther* Count *Swarzburg* 1644.

We must now return to *Christian* of *Bischweiler*, born 1598, whose two Wives were *Magdalen Catharine*, Daughter of *John II. Duke of Deux Ponts*, and *Mary Joan* of *Holfenstein*. He had by the first of these the following Issue,

1. *Dorothy Catharine*, born *July 3. 1634*, married to *John Lewis* Count *Nassau* in *Otweiler*,

2. *Lowise Sophia*, born 1635,

3. *Christian II.* born *June 22. 1637*, he married *Catharine Agatha* (Daughter of *John James*, last Earl of *Rappolstein*) deceased 1683.

Book II. *Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line.* 55

1683, by whom he has Issue, 1. *Magdalen Claudia*, born 1668. 2. *Charlotta Wilhelmina*, born 1672. 3. *Christian the III.* born Nov. 7. 1674.

4. *John Charles*, born Oct: 17. 1638, he married *Sophia Amalia*, Daughter of *Frederick Duke of Deux Ponts*, Widow to *Sigfrid Count Hobenlob*, who bore him a Daughter, Feb. 1, 1686.

5. *Anne Magdalen*, born 1640, married to *John Rheinhard Earl of Anhalt*, 18. 1659.

Of the Bavarian Line.

It has already been told that *Lewis III.* was Third Son of Elector *Lewis I.* He was born 1277, brought up by his Mother at *Vienna* in *Austria*, had the Upper *Bavaria* for his Patri-mony, and in 1314, was Elected Emperor: After the Death of his Cousin *John Duke of the Lower Bavaria*, who had married his Daugh-ter, he entred on the Possession of the great-est part of his Inheritance. Upon the Death of *Woldemar Marquess of Brandenburg*, he like-*wise* Seiz'd on that *Electorate*, bestowing the same on his Son *Lewis*: He fell from his Horse 1683, he was Hunting the Bear, which so bruised

his Body that he died of an Apoplexy in 1347, having been first married to the Lady *Beatrix* of *Glogaw*, and afterward to *William* Earl of *Holland* and *Zealand's* Daughter: He had by the first the following Issue,

1. *Lewis* IV. who had the *Marquifatè* of *Brandenburg* given him by his Father 1319, which he defended against the pretended *Woldemar*, he died 1361. having had a Son call'd *Mainhard* (who died 1363) by *Margaret Maultaschen*, Daughter of *Henry* Duke of *Carinthia*, *Stiria*, Earl of *Tyrol*.
2. *Maud*, married to *Frederick* Landgrave of *Thuringe*, and *Marquess* of *Misnia*, deceased 1346.
3. *Beatrix*, married to *Charles* *Mánel* King of *Hungary*, deceased 1315.
4. *Steven*, Sirnamed *Fibulatus*, who preserved the Line, as afterwards.
5. *Anne* (or as others *Agnes*) deceased 1353. But he had by his Second by *William* Earl of *Holland's* Daughter,

1. *Lewis*, Sirnamed the *Roman*, who had the *Marck* assigned him by his Brother *Lewis* but died without Issue, 1366.
2. *William*, who had the Government of *Holland* and *Zealand* settled on him by his Mother, but died Distracted 1377.
3. *Anne*, married to *Gunter* Count *Swartburg*.

4. *Eliza*

Book II. Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line. 57

4. Elizabeth, Re-married after the Death of John Duke of the Lower Bavaria (her first Husband) to Ulrick Count Wirttemberg: And again after his Death to Scaliger Duke of Verona.
5. Otho Henry Successor in the Mark, which he sold to Wenceslaus Son to the Emperor Charles IV. 20000 Florins, and died 1379.
6. Albert I. who succeeded his Brother William in the Government of Holland and Zealand, and left the same to his Son William II. he died 1404, having had first Margaret Daughter of Lewis Duke of Brieg in Silesia, and then Margaret Daughter of Adolph Duke of Cleve, he had by these Ladies the following Issue,
 1. William II. who succeeded his Father in the Provinces of Holland and Zealand, and Haynals, and died 1417, having had to his first Wife Mary, Daughter of Charles I. King of France: And after her Death Margaret Daughter of Philip the Bold Duke of Burgundy, by which last he had an only Daughter named Jaqueline, married to the Dauphine of France, and after his death to John of Burgundy Duke of Brabant. By this Match, the Provinces aforesaid were passed over to the House of Bur-

gundy. After many turns of Fortune, *Jaqueline* died Oct. 8. 1436.

2. *Albert II.* who lived at *Strabingen* in *Bavaria*, where he died 1399.

3. *John* Elected Bishop of *Liege*, An. 1400. But on his Brother's death, he quitted both Orders and Bishoprick, and married *Elizabeth* of *Lutzelburg*, yet he died without Issue, 1424.

4. *Margaret*, married to *John the Bold*, Duke of *Burgundy*, 1385, deceased 1426.

5. *Joan*, married to *Albert IV.* of *Austria*, died 1290.

6. *Catharine* to *Edward* Duke of *Guelderland*.

7. *Anne* to *Venceslaus*, afterwards Emperor, 1377, died 1388.

We must return to *Steven*, Brother to *Lewis IV.* and Son to *Lewis* the Emperor, he died 1375, having had first to Wife *Elizabeth* Daughter to *Lewis* King of *Sicily* and *Hungary*, and to his second Wife another *Elizabeth* Daughter to *John II.* Burgrave of *Norimberg*. He had by the first, as followeth.

1. *Steven II.* who had *Ingolstadt*, and its Dependencies for his Patrimony, he died 1413, having first married to *Thaddea* the Vice Count of *Milan's* Daughter, and after her death *Margaret* Daughter of *Adolph* Duke of *Cleves*; by the first he had,

1. *Isabel*,

Book II. Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line. 59

1. *Isabel*, married to *Charles VI.* King of France, 1385, she died 1435.

2. *John* Bishop of *Ratisbonne*, died 1409.

3. *Lewis Barbatus*, a Prince of an uneasy Temper: He was taken Captive and Imprisoned at *Newburg* by his Son *Lewis the Crooked*, whom he would have Disinherited in Favour of his Natural Son; from thence he was sold to *Albert Archilles* Elector of *Brandenburg*, and by him to *Henry Duke of Bavaria* in *Landshut* for 32000 Florins, he had no Lawful Issue but *Lewis the Crooked* (who died before him 1445) by *Anne of Bourbon*.

2. *Elizabeth*, married to *Otho of Austria*, An. 1312.

3. *Frederick*, who had *Landshut* and the Lands belonging thereunto for his Patrimony; of whose Posterity we shall immediatly Treat.

4. *John*, of whom also more hereafter, as only propagator of this Line.

Frederick, surnamed the Wise, was very happy in making People Friends when at odds: he died at *Landshut*, Dec: 4. 1393, leaving by *Margaret* Daughter of *Bernabovius* his second Wife (for by *Anne* Daughter of the Earl *Neiff* he had none) the following Issue.

1. *Magdalen*, given in Marriage to *John Meinhard* Count of *Goritia*.

2. *Elizabeth*, married to *Frederick I.* Elector of *Brandenburg*, deceased 1443.

3. *Margaret*, married to *Mark*, Vice-Count of *Milan*.

4. *Henry*, who had his Estate almost ruined by ill management of Guardians; But afterwards by the prudent Conduct of a certain knowing and Frugal Priest, and by his own Parsimony, he not only redeemed what was Mortgaged, but laid up such Treasures, that he obtained the Name of the *Rich*; he died in 1450, having married *Anne* Daughter of *Albert IV.* of *Austria*, by whom he had,

1. *Joan*, married to *Otto* Count *Palatine* in *Mosbach*.

2. *Elizabeth* to *Ulrich* Count *Wirtzburg*, she died 1478.

3. *Lewis*, who was his Successor, and died 1479, having by *Amalia* Daughter of *Frederick II.* Elector of *Sax.* who died 1502.

1. *Margaret*, married to *Philip* Elector *Palatine*, An. 1474, she died 1501.

2. *George*, surnamed the *Rich*, he married *Hedewig* Daughter of *Casimire* King of *Poland*, by whom he had Issue surviving at his Death in 1503.

1. *Elizabeth* married to *Rupert X.* Count *Palatine*; He left her his Heiress, which gave rise to a bloody War 'twixt the *Palatine* and *Bavarian* Lines.

2. *Mar-*

garet

Book II. Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line, 61
garet, a Nun. 3. Lewis IX. died before his Father. 4. Rupert died in his Infancy.

We must now return to John youngest Son of Steven I. who in the Division of the Territories had *Munchen* for his Patrimony, where he died 1397, leaving by *Catherine* Daughter of *Meinhard* Earl of *Goritia* (deceas'd 1391) the following Issue.

1. *William* III. a great Defender of the Council of *Basil*, he died 1463, having had by *Margaret* of *Cleves*, *Adolph* and *William*, who both of em died young.
2. *Sophia*, married to the Emperor *Wenceslaus* 1389, she died 1428.
3. *Erneste*, died 1438, having had by *Elizabeth* Daughter of *Bernabovius* Vice-Count of *Milan*, 1. *Elizabeth*, married to *Adolph* Duke of *Bergen* 1434, and after his death to *Hesson* Count of *Leiningen*. 2. *Beatrice*, married to *Herman* Count of *Cilly*, and afterwards to *John* Palatine in *Amberg*. 3. *Albert*.

This *Albert*, Surnamed the Pious, by *Anne* Daughter of *Erick* I. Duke of *Brunswick*, had Ten Children, whereof *Erneste* *Albert* died young.

1. *John* IV. born 1439, died without Issue of the plague 1463.
2. *Sigismund*, born 1439, he died also without Issue 1501.
3. *Albert*.

62 *Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line.* Book II.

3. *Albert IV.* (beside the *Albert* that died) of whom afterward.
4. *Margaret*, married to *Frederick* Marquess of *Mantua*, 1462, she died 1480.
5. *Elizabeth*, born 1442, married *Ernestus* Elector of *Saxony*, and died 1484.
6. *Christopher*, born Jan: 5. 1450, yet died a Batchellor 1493.
7. *Barbara*, born 1451, a vail'd Nun.
8. *Wolfgang*, who likewise died unmarried, 1514.

We now come back to *Albert IV.* who maintain'd a Bloody War against *Philip* Elector *Palatine*, for the Succession to the Inheritance of *George* the Rich, Duke of the lower *Bavaria*. He died 1508, leaving by *Cunigund*, Daughter of the Emperor *Frederick III.* the following Issue:

1. *William IV.* of whom below.
2. *Sidonia*, born 1488, deceased 1505.
3. *Sibilla*, married to *Lewis V.* Elector *Palatine*.
4. *Sabina*, born 1492, married to *Ulrick II.* Duke of *Wirtzburg*.
5. *Susanna*, born 1502, married after the death of her first Husband *Casimire* Marquess of *Brandenburg* to *Otho Henry* Elector *Palatine*: She died 1543.
6. *Lewis X.* born 1495, died a Batchelor 1545.
7. *Erneste*, born 1500, being elected Arch
Bishop

Book II. Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line 63

Bishop of Salisbury and Passaw, he not only freed from Debt, but enriched these Churches. He died 1560.

William IV. born 1492, deceased 1550, leaving Issue by Mary Jaqueline, Daughter of Philip Marquess of Baden, Maud, married to Philip Marquess of Baden, deceased 1565. And Albert V. born 1526, deceased 1579, having had to Wife Anne Daughter of the Emperor Ferdinand I. by whom he had the following Issue.

1. Charles, born 1547, deceased 1551.
2. William V. born 1548, of whom afterward.
3. Ferdinand born 1550, deceased 1608, who by Mary of Prettienbeck had Issue Francis William Bishop of Osenburg, as also Ernest Benno, and Francis Lawrence, from which last two the Counties of Wirtenburg and Schaumburg are descended.
4. Fredrick, born 1553, died the Year following.
5. Mary Maximiliana, born 1552, died 1614.
6. Mary, born 1553, married to Charles of Austria Duke of Stiria, &c. 1571, deceased 1608.
7. Ernestus III. Arch-Bishop and Elector of Cologne, Bishop of Freisingen, Hildesheim and Liege, born 1554, deceased 1612.

We must again return to William the Propagator of the Bavarian Line, in whom also the

Wibel-

64 *Of the Palatine & Bavarian Line.* Book II.

Witbelmine Line began ; a Prince of Piety, and an Admirer of Learning : He married *Renata*, Daughter of *Francis* Duke of *Lorrain* ; she died 1602, and he Feb. 7th. 1626, having had ten Children, whereof four died young : The rest are these.

1. *Maximilian*, of whom below.
2. *Mary Anne*, born 1574 ; married to *Ferdinand II.* the Emperor, and died March 8th. 1676.
3. *Philip* Bishop of *Ratisbonne* and Cardinal, born 1576, deceased 1598.
4. *Ferdinand II.* born Oct. 7th. 1577, elected Arch-Bishop of *Cologne* 1612, also Bishop of *Liege*, *Munster*, *Hildesheim* and *Paderburn* ; he died 1650.
5. *Albert VI.* born Apr. 3d. 1584 ; he had with his Wife *Maud* the Landgraviat of *Leuchtenburg* for his Dowry ; and died 1666, having had, 1. *Mary Renata* 1616, deceased in her Infancy. 2. *John Francis Charles*, born Nov. 18th. 1618, died 1640. 3. *Ferdinand William* deceased an Infant. 4. *Maximilian Henry*, born 1621, elected Arch-Bishop of *Cologne* 1650, Bishop of *Liege* and *Hildesheim*, &c. He died May 24th. 1688.
6. *Albert Sigismund* Bishop of *Freisingen* and *Ratisbonne*, born Aug. 5th. 1623. He died 1685.

Maximilian, born Apr. 17. 1573, succeeded his

his Father in the Dutchy of *Bavaria*. He obtain'd the *Electoral* Dignity, together with the *Palatinate* and County of *Chamb*, which was afterwards confirmed by the Treaty of *Westphalia*. Upon the Death of the last Landgrave of *Leuchtenburg* 1446, that Country fell to *Albert* Duke of *Bavaria*, and from him to the *Electoral* Line. *Maximilian* 1651, having first married *Elizabeth*, Daughter of *Charles II.* Duke of *Lorrain*, and to his second wife *Mary Anne* of *Austria*, Daughter of the Emperor *Ferdinand II.* deceased 1665. by the last he had that outlived him.

1. *Ferdinand Maria Francis Ignatius Wolfgang*, born Sept. 30. 1636.
2. *Maximilian Philip Jerome*, Governour of *Leuchtenberg*, born Sept. 20. 1638. He married *Louise Frebon de Turr*, Daughter of *Fredrick Maurice* Duke of *Bouillon* Apr. 15. 1688, and died 1689.

Ferdinandus Maria succeeded his Father in the *Electorate*, An. 1651, and married *Henrietta Adelheid*, Daughter of *Victor Amadeus* Duke of *Savoy*, deceased March 18. 1679, as did himself May 26. 1679, having had

1. *Mary Anne Christina Victoria*, born Nov. 17. 1660, and married March 7. 1680 to *Lewis XV.* Dauphine of *France*.
2. *Maximilian Maria Emanuel Cajetan Lewis Francis Ignatius Antonina Felix Nicholas Pius* the present *Elect*or, born June 11. 1662.

In

In 1686, he married *Mary Antonia*, Daughter to the present Emperor; by his first Wife he had a young Prince, but alas he died soon May 1. 1689. By his second Dutchess Daughter to *John Sobieski* late King of Poland, a Daughter christen'd Nov. 11. 1696. *Maria Carolina Josepha Dominica*.

3. *Louise Margaret*, born 1663, deceas'd 1665.

4. *Lewis Amadeus* deceas'd 1665.

5. *Cajetan Maria Francis* deceas'd 1670.

6. *Joseph Clemens Cajetan Francis Anthony Gasper Melchior Balibasar John Baptist* Bishop of Ratisbonne and Freisingen, born Jan. 23. 1671, elected Arch-Bishop, and Elector of Cologne July 14. 1688.

7. *Violanta Beatrix*, born Jan. 23. and married 1688 to *Gaston*, eldest Son and Heir to the present Duke of Tuscany.

Maximilian Duke of Bavaria was obliged by the 4th Article of the Peace of Osenburg, to cancel the Mortgage he had on the upper Austria; and to restore *Bergstrasse* to the Bishop of Mentz by the same Pacification. The King of France made himself master of the Dutchy of *Deux Ponts*, and County of *Veldentz*, with many Cities, pretending they were Dependants on *Alsace*. In 1689, upon some other Sham pretence, he possessed himself of the Counties of *Sponheim*, *Simmeren* and *Lautereck*; yea, he invaded the

very

very Palatinate of the Rhyne, putting the Inhabitants under Contributions, and draining the same by his Exactions. From what we have said, some Pretensions must arise. Beside, what fair Title the King of Sweden may have to the Dutchy of *Deux Ponts* as next Heir Male. The present Elector Palatine demands Restoration of his Provinces, and Satisfaction for Damages, and the Count Palatine in *Vel-dentz* requires his whole Earldom to be restored.

Of the Family of Saxony.

Albert III. Elector of Saxony sprung from the Family of *Anhalt*, dying without Issue 1422. *Fredrick* the Warlike, Marquess of *Misnia*, and Landgrave of *Thuringe*, Son of *Fredrick* the Strong, was by the Emperor *Sigismund* invested in the Electoral Dignity 1425. The brevity of our Design will not suffer us to speak of the descent of the Marquesses of *Misnia*. *Frederick* had opened an University at *Leipswick* some years before he was made Elector 1209. He had many Wars in *Francia*; with the Poles in *Bornfia*, with the Elector of *Brandenburg*, and with the *Bohemians* or *Hussites*, by whom his Forces were routed with a great slaughter.

slaughter *An.* 1426: He died two years after having had by *Catbarine*, Daughter of *Henry Duke of Brunswick and Lunenburg*.

1. *Frederick*, born *Aug.* 24. 1412, of whom below.

2. *Sigismund* Bishop of *Wurtzburg*, born 1416, died 1457.

3. *Henry*, born 1422, died 1435.

4. *Anne*, married to *Lewis III.* Landgrave of *Hesse*, died 1463.

5. *Catbarine*, married in 1441 to *Frederick II.* Elector of *Brandenburg*.

6. *William* born 1425, who had for his Patrimony the Landgraveship of *Thuringe*. After the death of *Anne* of *Austria*, Daughter of *Albert III.* his first wife, *An.* 1462. He married the Lady *Catbarine de Brandenstein*: By the first of these he had

1. *Anne*, born 1453, betrothed to *Henry Duke of Munsterberg*, but died before the Marriage.

2. *Margaret* married to *John* Elector of *Brandenburg*: She died 1511.

William having no male Issue, adopted *Ernestus* and *Albericus* his Brother *Frederick's* Sons, and died 1482.

Frederick II. succeeding his Father in *Misnia*, and the Electorat suffered very much from the *Hussites*. He refused to make War on the Arch Bishop of *Magdeburg*. He died *Sept.* 7.

1464, having by *Margaret* Daughter of *Erneste* of *Austria* only these surviving Children.

1. *Amalia*, married to *Lewis* the *Rich*, Duke of *Bavaria*, born 1435, deceased Nov. 18. 1502.
2. *Anne*, born 1436, married to *Albert Achilles*, Elector of *Brandenburg*. Nov. 12. 1458, died Oct. 21. 1512.
3. *Ernestus* born March 25 1441.
4. *Albert*, born July 27. 1443, of whom below.
5. *Hedewig* Abbess of *Quedelingburg*. She at length master'd, with much ado, the Inhabitants of that place by the help of her Brother Duke *Albert*, and died 1511.
6. *Margaret*, Lady Abbess of *Senfelitz*.

Of the Ernestine Line:

E*Ernestus* succeeding his Father in the *Electorate*, administred all things with his Brother *Albert* in common: So strict was their friendship. He bought the Dutchy of *Sagan* in *Silesia* for 55000 *Hungarian* Crowns, he died in 1486, having had by *Elizabeth* Daughter of *Albert III* Duke of *Bavaria*, (who died 1484) the following Issue,

L

1. *Christi-*

1. *Christina*, born Sept 28, 1462, Married to *John King of Sweden and Denmark* 1478, and died 1531.

2. *Frederick III.* born 1463, Surnamed the *Wise*: he succeeded his Father in the Electorate: he appeas'd an uproar of the Commonalty at *Erfurdt* against the Senate; and upon his return from the Diet at *Worms* 1521. He order'd *Lutber* a Guard for his safety at *Wurtzburg* when first he set the Reformation on foot; and died May 5, 1525; just after the rising of the Boors.

3. *Albert II.* Archbishop of *Mentz*, born 1464, died 1484.

4. *Erneste*, born 1466, Elected Archbishop of *Magdeburg* 1476, made Administrator of *Halberstadt* 1489. He died in the Castle at *Hall*, 1513.

5. *John*, born June 29, 1469, of whom as only propagator of this Line; afterward,

6. *Wolfgang* deceas'd an Infant.

7. *Margaret*, married to *Henry Duke of Brunswick*, of the Line of *Zell*. She died Decemb. 1528.

John succeeding his Brother in the Electorate, totally defeated the Rebellious Boors, and took their Leader *Thomas Muntzer* Prisoner. In 1529, he with some other Princes solemnly protested against the designs of the Roman-Catholicks. In the year following, he

he presented the Protestant Confession to the Emperor *Charles V.* causing its Apology to be written: and was Author of the League of *Smalkald.* He died Aug. 13, 1532, having had to his first Wife *Sophia* Daughter of *Magnus* Duke of *Meckleburg*, (who died 1503,) and to his second in 1513. He married *Margaret* Daughter of *Woldemar* Prince of *Anhalt*, she died 1521; by these he had the following Issue,

1. *John Frederick*, born June 30, 1503, of whom below.
2. *Mary*, born Decemb. 6, 1515, married to *Philip* Duke of *Pomerania*; she died 1583.
3. *Margaret*, born 1518, deceas'd unmarried 1537.
4. *John*, born 1513, deceas'd 1519.
5. *Erneste*, born May 10, 1521, who resided and died at *Coburg* without Issue 1553, having had to Wife *Catharine* Daughter of *Philip* Duke of *Brunswick* and *Lunenburg*.

John Frederick Succeeded his Father, but was degraded from his Electorship by the Emperor *Charles V.* and imprisoned, and at length set at Liberty 1552, he died two years after, having had by *Sibil* Daughter of *John III.* Duke of *Cleves* the following issue,

1. *John Frederick II.* Duke of *Saxony*, born Jan. 8. 1529, he died in Prison, where

he had been kept 28 years, May 9, 1595; his first Wife was *Agnes of Hesse*, who died soon after Marriage: But by the second, *Elizabeth* Daughter of *Frederick III. Elector Palatine*, he had this Issue,

1. *Casimire*, who had his Seat and died at *Coburg*, and that without Issue, 1633.
2. *John Erneste*, who also died Issueless 1638. His other two Sons *John Frederick* and *Frederick*, died both young.
3. *John William*, born 1530, of whom after ward.
4. *John Erneste*, born 1534, deceased 1553.
5. *John Frederick* the younger, born 1538, died 1565.

This Line was continued in the Issue of *John William*, who died 1573, having had by *Susan Dorothy* Daughter of *Frederick III. Elector Palatine* this Issue.

1. *Frederick William*, born Apr. 25, 1562, and died July 7. 1602. After the death of *Sophia* Daughter of *Christopher Duke of Wirtenburg*, his first Dutcheß in 1592. He married *Mary* Daughter of *Philip Lewis* Prince Palatine of *Newburg*, by whom besides five that died young, he had these
1. *Dorothy Sophia* Lady Abbess of *Quedlinburg*, born 1587, deceased 1645.
2. *John Philip*, born 1597, deceased 1639, leaving *Elizabeth Sophia* an only Daughter, born Oct. 10, 1619, married to

Erneste

Ernestus Duke of Sax-Gotha deceased 1680. Her Mother was Elizabeth Daughter of Henry Julius Duke of Brunswick.

3. Anne Sophia born 1598, married to Charles Frederick Duke of Munsterberg, died 1641.
4. Frederick, born 1599, and slain in a Battle not far from Neyenburg on the Weser, 1615:
5. John William II. born 1600, deceased 1632.
6. Dorothy, born June 16, 1601, married to her Cousin Albert Duke of Sax Eise-nach: she died 1675.
7. Frederick William II. born Feb. 12, 1603, deceased 1669, having had Sophia Elizabeth, Daughter of Christian William Duke of Brandenburg to his first Wife, who died 1650; and Sibilla Daughter of John George I. Elector of Saxony to his second.

By the last he had this Issue, 1. Christian, born 1654, deceased 1663. 2. Joan Magdalen, born 1656 married to John Adolph Duke of Saxon Weissenfeld 1671, and died 1686. 3. Frederick William III. born 1657, who succeeded, but did not long survive his Father, dying 1672.

2. John, born 1570, of whom below.
3. Mary, Abbess of Quedelinsburg, born 1571, deceased 1610.

John II. had the Principality of *VVeimar* assigned him for his Inheritance, and died Oct. 31, 1605, having had by *Dorothy Mary* Daughter of *Joachim Erneste* Prince of *Anbalt*, (she died 1617) the following Issue,

1. *John Erneste IV.* born Feb. 21, 1594, he died in *Hungary* 1626.
2. *John William* deceased an Infant.
3. *Frederick VII.* born March 1. 1596, slain at a Battel fought in *Brabant*, twixt the *Austrian* General and the Count de *Mansfeldt* his Ally, 1622.
4. *John*, born 1597, deceased 1604.
5. *William II.* born Apr. 2, 1598, of whom afterward.
6. *Anonymus*, whose Name and time of Birth is uncertain.
7. *Albert III.* born July 27, 1599, he died Sept. 20, 1644, leaving no Issue by his Wife *Dorothy* of *Altemburg*.
8. *John Frederick IV.* born Sept. 19, 1600, deceased Oct. 17, 1628.
9. *Ernestus III.* born Dec. 23, 1601; he was propagator of the Branch of *Gotha* as afterward.
10. *Frederick VWilliam IV.* born Feb. 7, 1602, died Aug. 16, 1619.
11. *Bernhard*, born Aug. 6, 1604, a famous General for Courage and Conduct. In the Battel of *Lutz* after the King of *Sweden* fell, by his sole Bravery the Victory was

was obtained 1632. He died at *Newburg*, July 8, 1639; his body was kept at *Brisac* till 1655, and then removed by his Brethren, and laid in the Monument of his Ancestors with great Solemnity.

Of the Branch of Weimar.

William II. was Author and Propagator of this Branch; a Prince well acquainted with the Arts of Peace and War. Upon the death of his Elder Brother *John Erneste*, he took upon him the Government of this Principality, and died May 20, 1622, having the following Issue by *Eleanor Dorothy* Daughter of *John George* Prince of *Anhalt*, who died 1664.

1. *VWilliam*, born and dead 1626.
2. *John Erneste V.* born Sept. 11, 1627, of whom below.
3. *John William III.* born Aug. 16, 1630, deceased May 16, 1639.
4. *Adolph VWilliam*, born May 15, 1632, who died Novemb. 21, 1668: he had five Sons, who all died young, by *Mary Elizabeth*, Daughter of *Augustus* Duke of *Brunswick*.
5. *John George*, born July 11, 1634, he married

ried the Lady *Johannetta* Daughter of *Ernestus* Count *de Seyne* in 1661, and had by her,

1. *Eleanor Erdmuth Lovise*, born Apr. 13, 1662, married to *John Frederick* Marquess of *Brandenburg-Ansbach*, Nov. 4, 1681.
 2. *Frederick August*, born Oct. 29, 1663; died at *Presburg* Sept. 31, 1684, of a wound received at the Siege of *Buda*.
 3. *John George*, born July 25, 1665.
 4. *Maximilian Henry*,
 5. *John William*,
- Twins, born Oct. 17, 1666, the first of 'em died July 22, 1668, the other is probably yet alive.
6. *Lovise*, born Apr. 18, 1668, died 1669.
 7. *Frederica Elizabeth*, born May 5, 1669.
 8. *Ernestus Gustavus*, born and dead 1672.
 6. *Wilhelmina Eleanor*, born June 7, 1636, died 1653.
 7. *Bernhard II.* born Feb. 21, 1638, who died at *Gena* May 3, 1678, leaving Issue by *Mary de Tremouville*. 1. *Charlotte Mary*, born 1669, married in 1683, to *William Erneste* Duke of *Saxon Weimar*. 2. *John William*, born March 28, 1675.
 8. *Frederick VIII.* born 1640, died 1656.
 9. *Dorothy Mary*, born 1641, married to *Maurice* Duke of *Saxony*, and Administrator of *Naumburg*

Naumburg 1656, deceased July 11, 1675.
John Erneste, Succeeded his Father in the
Dutchy of *Saxon Weimar*; he kept his Court in
the Castle of *Wilhelmsburg* so call'd from his
Father *William*. He married the Lady *Chri-*
stina Elizabeth, Daughter of *John Christian* Duke
of *Holstein* in *Sunderburg*, Aug: 14, 1646, she di-
ed 1679, and he May 29, 1683, having the
following Issue; 1. *Anne Dorothy*, born Nov:
12, 1657, made Lady Abbess of *Quedlingsburg*
1685. 2. *Wilhelmma Christina*, born Nov. 26.
1658, married to *Christian William* Count
Schwartzburg 1684. 3. *Eleanor Sophia*, born
March 12, 1660, Married July 9, 1684, to
Philip Prince of *Mersburg*. 4. *William Erneste*,
the present Duke of *Saxon Weimar*, born Oct.
19, 1661, he married his Cousin German *Char-*
lotte Mary, Daughter of *Bernhard* Duke of *Sax*
Gena. 5. *John Ernestus*, born June 22, 1664.

Of the Branch of Gotha.

THis Branch was propagated by *Erneste III.*
one of the Sons of *John II.* He got the
Principality of *Gotha*, and a great part of the
County of *Henneberg*, in 1660. And by the
death of *Frederick William III.* mentioned a-
bove,

bove, *Altemburg* and *Coburg* fell unto him 1672, he was Author of the *Weimar Bible*, and died *March 26. 1675*, having had by *Sophia Elizabeth* Daughter of *John Philip* Duke of *Sax Aldenburg* (deceas'd *Dec: 25, 1680*) the following Issue,

1. *John Ernestus*, born and died 1638.
2. *Elizabeth Dorothy*, born *Jan: 8. 1640*, and married in 1666 to *Lewis* of *Hesse Darmstadt*.
3. *John Ernestus VI.* born 1641, deceas'd 1657.
4. *Christian*, born 1642, deceased the same year.
5. *Sophia*, born 1643, deceased 1657.
6. *Joan*, born 1645, deceased 1657.
7. *Frederick IX.* the present Duke of *Sax-Gotha*, born *July 15. 1646*, he has had two Wives, viz. *Magdalen Sibil* Daughter of *Augustus* Duke of *Saxony* and Administrator of *Magdeburg* (who died *Jan: 20. 1681*.) whom he Married *Aug. 19. 1669*. The other *Christina* Daughter of *Frederick* Marquels of *Baden* Widow to *Albert* Marquels of *Brandenburg Anspach*: He had by the first this Issue, 1. *Anne Sophia*, born *Dec: 22. 1670*. 2. *Magdalen Sibil*, born 1671, deceased 1673. 3. *Dorothy Mary*, born *Jan: 22. 1674*. 4. *Frederica*, born *March 25, 1675*. 5. *Frederick*, born *July 28. 1676*. 6. *John William* born *Oct: 4. 1677*. 7. *Elizabeth*, born 1679, deceased 1680. 8. *Joan*, born *Oct: 1. 1680*, 8. *Al-*

8. *Albert*, born May 24. 1648, he had *Coburg* for his Inheritance, and married *Mary Elizabeth* Daughter of *Augustus II.* Duke of *Brunswick* his Cousin German, Widow to *Adolph* of *Eysenach*, she died in Feb: 1687, having had an only Son *Ernestus Augustus*, who lived till Aug. 17. in the year following.
9. *Bernhard*, born Sept: 15. 1649, he married *Mary Hedewig* Daughter of *George II.* Prince of *Hesse Darmstadt*, who died Ap: 19. 1680, and the next year *Elizabeth Eleanor* Daughter of *Anthony Ulrick* Duke of *Brunswick*, Widow to *John George* Duke of *Meckelburg*, she also died 1687, he has by the first, 1. *Ernestus Lewis*, born Oct: 7. 1672. 2. *Bernhard*, born Oct: 28. 1673. 3. *Frederick William*, born Feb: 16. 1679. 4. *George Erneste*, born March 26. 1680, and by the second, *Elizabeth Ernesta Augusta*, born Dec. 3. 1681.
10. *Henry*, born Nov. 29. 1650, whose Residence is at *Rombild*, in the County of *Henneberg*, he married *Mary Elizabeth* of *Hesse Darmstadt* 1676.
11. *Christian*, born Jan: 6. 1653, his Residence is at *Eisenberg*, not far from *Gena*: He married *Christiana* Daughter of *Christian* Duke of *Saxony*, Administrator of *Mersburg*, 1677, she died two years after. He married to his second Wife *Sophia* Daughter of

of *Lewis Prince of Hesse Darmstadt*. By the first he has an only Daughter (born March 4. 1679) called *Christina*.

12. *Dorothy Mary*, born Feb: 12. 1654, deceased 1684.

13. *Ernestus*, born July 12. 1655, having his Seat at *Eisfeld*, in the Counties of *Thuringia* and *Franconia*: He married *Sophia Frederica* Daughter of *George Frederick Prince Waldeck*, Feb: 10. 1680, by whom he had *Ernestus Frederick*, Aug. 21. 1681, and *Sophia Charlotta* the year following.

14. *John Philip*, born and dead 1657.

15. *John Ernestus*, born Aug: 22. 1658, he lives at *Salzfeld*, he Married *Sophia Hedewig* Daughter of *Christian Duke of Saxony Merseburg*, on Feb: 10. 1680, by whom he has *Christina Sophia*, born July 14. 1681, and *Christina Erneste*, born 1683.

16. *Joan Ealixbeeth*, born 1660 } They all died
17. *John Philip*, born 1662. } the same year
18. *Sophia Elizabeth*, born 1663 } they were born:

Of the Albertine Line.

THis Line began in *Albert I*: youngest Son of *Frederick II. Elector of Saxony*: He was

was born July 7. 1443, Sirnamed *Roland*, by reason of his Talness. He went into *Bobemia* to accept of that Crown, where he was in great danger, but happily escaped, and afterwards went in Pilgrimage to the Holy-Land. He was installed Knight of the *Golden Fleece* 1491. He reduced the Low Countries to the Obedience of the Emperor *Maximilian*, and got a grant of Succession to the Dutchie of *Ju-liers* and *Mons*, failing Heirs Male of the Possessors. He married *Sidonia* Daughter of *Geoge Podiebrach* King of *Bobemia*; she died 1500, and he a little after at the Siege of *Groeningen* on Sept. 12. the same year, having had Eight Children, whereof Four died in Infancy. The rest were,

1. *Catharine*, born July 28, 1468, after the death of *Sigismund* of *Austria* (in 1500) her first Husband, she was married to *Erick* the Elder Duke of *Brunswick*, and died 1524.
2. *George Barbat*, born Aug: 27, 1401, his Father's Successor: He had by *Barbara* Daughter of *Casimire* King of *Poland*, 1. *John I.* 2. *Frederick*, both of 'em died before him. 3. *Magdalen*, married to *Joachim II.* Elector of *Brandenburg*, 1524, and died 1534. 4. *Christina*, born Dec: 15. 1505, married to *Philip* the Stout Landgrave of *Hesse*, died 1549, as did their Father *George*, Ap: 17, 1539.

3. *Henry*

3. *Henry*, Surnamed the *Pious*, born Oct: 25, 1474, Elected Grand-Master of the *Tew-tonick* Order, 1498, and died Dec: 20 1540.

This *Henry* was the only propagator of the *Albertine* Line. He made profession of the Reformed Religion, and entred into the League of *Smalcald*. He had by *Catharine* Daughter of *Magnus II.* Duke of *Meckleburg* the following Issue,

1. *Maurice*, born 1525. He succeeded his Father. He carried on a bloody War against his Cousin *John Frederick* the Elector (who being degraded) He was invested with that Dignity by the Emperour *Charles V.* An. 1548. In 1551 he and several of the *German* Princes made an Alliance with the *French* King, and then undertook an Expedition against the Imperialists. He was slain at the Battel of *Sivershuse* in the Dutchy of *Lunenburg* 1553, tho he had been included in the Transaction at *Paschau* the year before. He married *Agnes* Daughter of *Philip* Landgrave of *Hesse*, by whom he had a Daughter that survived him named *Anne*, married to *William* Prince of *Orange*, Ann. 1561, deceased 1577.

2. *Severinus*, born 1522, deceased at *Inspruck* Oct. 10. 1533.

3. *Augustus*, born July 30. 1526, he succeeded his Brother in the Electorate, and renewed the Act of Confraternity with the

the Houses of *Brandenburg* and *Hesse*. He caused the form of Concord to be published in 1580, and died Feb. 11. 1586, he married first *Anne* Daughter of *Christian III.* King of *Denmark*, and after her death Oct. 1. 1585, *Agnes Hedewig* Daughter of *Joa-chim Erneste* Prince of *Anbalt*. By the first he had Fifteen Children, Eleven whereof died young, the rest were, 1. *Elizabeth*, born 1552, married to *John Casimire* Count *Palatine* of the *Rhine*, fourth Son of the *Elector Frederick III.* 1568, she died 1590. 2. *Christina I.* of whom afterward. 3. *Dorothy*, born 1563, married to *Henry Julius* Duke of *Brunswick* 1585, deceased 1590. 4. *Anne*, born 1567, married to *John Casimire* Duke of *Sax-Coburg*, 1585, deceased 1613.

4. *Emilia*, married to *George* Marquess of *Brandenburg*, An. 1532, deceased 1591. 5. *Sibil*, married to *Francis I.* Duke of *Lawen-burg*, 1540. 6. *Sidonia*, married to *Erick the Younger* Duke of *Brunswick*, 1545, deceased Jan: 4. 1575. *Christian I.* succeeded his Father *Augustus* in the *Electorate*, born Nov: 3. 1560. In 1582, he married *Sophia* Daughter of *John George* *E-lector* of *Brandenburg*, she died 1622, and he 1591, many years before. Its said, he had the Children following,

1. *Christian*.

1. *Christian II.* born Sep. 23. 1583, he was under the Government and Tuition of his Cousin *Frederick William* of Aldenburg. He was invested in the Dutchies of *Juliers*, *Cleves* and *Mons*, by the Emperor *Rudolph* 1610. The year following he died of an Apoplexy caus'd by taking a draught of Small Beer after over-heating himself with Tilting. He married *Hedewig* Daughter of *Frederick II.* King of Denmark, but had no Issue.
2. *John George I.* born March 5. 1585, of whom below.
3. *Anne Sabina*, born and dead 1586.
4. *Sophia*, born 1587, married to *Francis* Duke of Pomerania, and died 1635.
5. *Elizabeth*, born 1588, deceased July 4. 1589.
6. *Augustus*, Administrator of *Naumburg*, born Sep. 7. 1589, he married *Elizabeth* Daughter of *Henry Julius* Duke of *Brunswick* 1612, but died without Issue 1615.
7. *Dorothy* Abbess of *Quedlingburg*, born 1591, deceased 1617.

John George succeeded in the Electorate at his Brother *Christian's* death: Having first Travelled *Incognito* into many Foreign Countries. He took on him the Vicarship of the Empire during the *Inter-regnum*, 1612. He caused the first Jubilee to be Celebrated, 1617, in Memory of the Reformation begun by *Luther* 100 years be

fore. Another for the *Augustane* Confession, 1630. And a Third for the Peace of Religion, or Transaction at *Passau*, 1655. He made a League with the *Swede* against the Emperor, 1631. and again 1635, leaving his Ally made Peace with the Emperor. The *Swede* therefore lay hard on him 'till a general Peace was restored to the Empire 1648, He died 1656, having first married *Sibil Elizabeth* Daughter of *Frederick* Duke of *Wurtemberg*, she died 1606. He married again *Magdalen Sibil* Daughter of *Albert Frederick* Duke of *Prussia*, and Marquess of *Brandenburg* in 1607, by whom he had,

1. *Anonymus*, born July 18. 1608.
2. *Sophia Eleanor*, born Nov. 23. 1609, married to *George II.* Prince of *Hesse Darmstadt*, 1627, died June 2. 1671.
3. *Mary Elizabeth*, born Nov. 12. 1610, married to *Frederick* Duke of *Sleswick*, 1630, deceased 1684.
4. *Christian Albert*, born and dead 1612.
5. *John George II.* born May 31. 1613, of whom hereafter.
6. *Augustus III.* Administrator of *Magdeburg*, born Aug: 13. 1614, of whom also afterward.
7. *Christian III.* Administrator of *Mersburg*, born Oct. 27. 1615, of whom also by and by.
8. *Magdalen Sibil*, born Sep. 23. 1617, after the death of *Christian* Prince Royal of *Denmark*, Eldest Son of King *Christian IV.* her

M

first

first Husband, she married *Frederick William* II. Duke of *Sax-Aldenburg*, died Jan: 6. 1668.

9. *Maurice*, Administrator of *Naumburg*, born March 24. 1619.

10. *Henry*, born and dead the same year, 1622.

John George II. succeeded, He entered into Articles of a mutual Succession with *Julius Francis* Duke of the Lower Saxony 1671, he married *Magdalen Sibil* Daughter of *Christian* Marquess of *Brandenburg-Culembach*, she died 1687, and he at *Freiburg*, Aug: 22. 1680, leaving Issue.

1. *Sibil Mary*, born 1642, died 1643.

2. *Erdmuth Sophia*, born Feb: 15. 1644, married to *Christian Ernest* Marquess of *Brandenburg-Bareith* 1662, deceased 1670.

3. *John George III.* born June 20. 1647. In Oct. 9. 1666, he married *Anne Sophia* Daughter of *Frederick* late King of *Denmark*, by whom he had,

1. *John George IV.* born Oct. 17. 1668, immediate predecessor to the present Elector.

2. *Frederick Augustus*, born May 12. 1670, chosen King of *Poland* June 27. 1697, having profess'd himself Popish, he married the Eldest Daughter to *Christian Ernest* Marquess of *Brandenburg Bareit*. An: 1693, by whom he has had *Frederick Augustus*, born Oct. 22. 1696, &c.

Augustus Administrator of *Magdeburg*, who died 108, An. 1693, by whom he has had *Frederick Augustus*, born Oct. 22. 1696, had two Wives and a numerous Off-spring. First, *Anne Mary*

a Daughter of Adolph Frederick Duke of Meckle-
burg Swerin; she married him in 1646, and died
1669, having born him 12 Children: The o-
ther Joan Walpurg Daughter of George William
Count deLeining; by whom he had twise Issue,
she died a Widow, 1689. The Males are, —

1. John Adolph Duke of Saxony in Weissenfeld,
born Nov: 2. 1649, he married Oct: 21. 1671,
Joan Magdalen Daughter of Frederick II.
Duke of Sax Altenburg, she died in 1686, hav-
ing born him,

1. Magdalen Sibil, born Sep: 3. 1673.

2. Augustus Frederick, born 1674, decess-
ed 1675.

3. John Adolph, born and dead the same
Year, 1676.

4. John George, born July 13. 1677.

5. Anonymus 1678.

6. Joanna Wilhelmina, born Jan: 20. 1680.

7. Frederick, born 1681, decessed 1683.

8. Christian, born Feb: 23. 1682.

9. Anne Mary, born June 17 1683.

2. Augustus the younger, born Dec: 3. 1650,
chosen Provost of Magdeburg, by the Chap-
ter 1661, he died having served in the King
of Sweden's Army, as also under the Elector
of Cologne, the year after his Marriage with
Charlotte Daughter of Frederick Prince of
Hesse Eschwegen, viz. 1693; she married
afterward John Adolph Count de T. Altenburg.

3. Christian, born June 25. 1655, who hav-

ing behaved himself with great Bravery in the Elector of Saxony's Service, was made Field Marshal Lieutenant ; and lost his Life at the Siege of *Mentz*, in *an*: 1689.

4. *Henry*, born Sep: 29. 1657, who succeeded his Brother *Augustus* as Provost of *Magdeburg*. He was also a Colonel in the Elector of *Brandenburg's* Forces. He married *Henrica Agnes*, Daughter of *John George the II. Prince of Anhalt Passau*.

5. *Albert*, born Ap. 14. 1659.

6. *Frederick*, born Nov. 20. 1673.

7. *Maurice*, born Jan. 5. 1676.

The Daughters being all by the first marriage were these following,

1. *Magdalen Sibil*, born 1648, married to *Frederick Duke of Sax-Gotha* 1669, deceased Jan. 20, 1681.

2. *Anne Mary*, born 1653, deceased 1671.

3. *Sophia*, born June 23. 1654, married to *Charles VVilliam Prince of Anhalt Serwest* 1676.

4. *Catharine*, born 1655.

5. *Christina*, born 1656, and married June 21. 1676 to *Augustus Frederick Duke of Holstein* and Bishop of *Lubeck*.

6. *Elizabeth*, born 1660, deceased 1663.

7. *Dorothy*, born 1662, deceased the year following.

Christian Administrator of the Bishoprick of Meriburg, third Son of *John George I. Elector of Saxony*,

Book II. *Of the Family of Saxony.* 89

Saxony, as above, was born Oct. 27. 1615, and married Nov. 19. 1650. *Christina* Daughter of Philip D: of *Holstein Gluksburg*, by whom he has had,

1. *Magdalen Sophia*, born Nov. 19. 1651, deceased 1675.
2. *John George*, born 1652, deceased 1654.
3. *Christian*, born Nov. 19. 1653, he married *Erdmuth Eleanor*, Daughter to his Uncle *Maurice* of *Naumburg* 1679, by whom he has,
 1. *Christian*, born Nov. 7. 1680.
 2. *Maurice William*, born Oct. 11. 1681.
 3. *Augustus Frederick*, born March 10. 1684.
4. *Augustus*, born Feb. 15. 1655, married to a Daughter of *Gustavous Adolphus* Duke of *Meckleburg* *Gustrow* in Aug. 1688.
5. *Philip*, born Oct. 26. 1657, who married *Eleanor Sophia*, Daughter of *John Ernestus* Duke of *Sax Weimar*, July 9. 1684.
6. *Christina*, born 1659, married to *Christianus* Duke of *Sax-Eisenberg* 1677, deceased March 13. 1679.
7. *Sophia Hedewig*, born June 4. 1660, married to *John Ernestus* Duke of *Sax-Gottha* in *Salsfeld* 1680.
8. *Henry*, born Sep. 2. 1661, he married *Lovise Elizabeth* Daughter of *ChristianUlrick* Duke of *Wurtemberg* of the Branch of *Bernstadt* in *Silesia*.
9. *Maurice*, born 1662 deceased 1664.
10. *Sibil Mary*, born Oct. 1667. In Oct. 27. 1683, she married *ChristianUlrick*, Duke of *Wurtem.*

Wurtemberg and *Ofne* (then a Widow) of the Branch of *Bernstadt*.

Maurice Administrator of the Bishopricks of *Naumburg* and *Ceitz*, &c. youngest Son of *John George I.* as above, died Dec: 4. 1681, having had three Wives, viz. *Sophia Hedewig* Daughter of *Philip* Duke of *Holstein Glucksburg*, deceased 1652. *Dorothy Mary* Daughter of *William* Duke of *Sax-Weimar*, she died July 11. 1675. And *Sophia Elizabeth* Daughter of *Philip Lewis* Duke of *Holstein Sunderburg*. The Children by the first and second were,

1. *John Philip*, born 1651, deceased 1661.
2. *Maurice*, born 1652, died the year following.
3. *Eleanor Magdalen*, born 1658, deceased 1661.
4. *Erdmutb Dorothy*, born 1661, and married to *Christian* Prince of *Mersburg* 1679.
5. *Maurice William*, Administrator of *Naumburg*, born March 12. 1664, and Married *Mary Amalia* Daughter of *Frederick William*, the Great Elector of *Brandenburg*, Widow of *Charles* Duke of *Meckleburg* Gu-
Brow in June 26. 1689.
6. *John George*, born 1665, deceased 1666.
7. *Christian August*, born Oct: 9. 1666.
8. *Frederick Henry*, born July 21. 1668.
9. *Maria Sophia*, born 1670, died the year following.
10. *Magdalen Sibil*, born and dead 1672.
11. *Wilhemina Sibilla*, born 1675.

It will in a great Measure appear from what has been said of this Family of *Saxony*, what Additions or Diminutions it has been Subject to: As also, that it makes Pretensions to the Dutchies of *Julies, Cleves, Sax-Lawenburg, &c.*

Of the Family of Brandenburg.

IT's as little doubted that the Family of *Brandenburg* drew its Extraction from the Counts of *Zollern in Schwaben*, as it is much disputed from whence these Counts are descended. It seems probable to Historians, they are come of the *Guelphs*; not entirely excluding the *Colonna's*, a Family of an *Italian* Original: Among these Counts, *Conrade I.* flourish'd about the middle of the 12th Century, and married *Anne* of *Vohburg*, sole Heiress of the last Burgrave of *Nuremberg*, and was therefore by the Emperor *Frederick Barbarossa* himself invested in that Burgraviate. *Frederick I.* succeeded *Conrade*, and died 1218, leaving his Eldest Son *Conrade II.* for Successor; who was succeeded by his Brother *Frederick II.*

Frederick II. had two Sons, 1. *Conrade III.* who giving all his Substance to Pious uses, caus-

92. *Of the Family of Brandenburg.* Book II. 300
 ed his three Sons, *Frederick, Conrade* and *Godfrey* to take the Church Habit. 2. *Frederick* the
 III. who had four Sons, 1. *John*, 2. *Frederick*
 (both Murder'd by the Blacksmiths of *Nurem-*
burg) 3. Another *John* who succeeded, but did
 not long out-live his Father, 4. *Frederick* IV.
 to whom of Right the Government fell. *Fre-*
derick IV. had also four Sons; *John* who suc-
 ceeded him, *Frederick* Bishop of *Ratisbonne* and
Aichstadt, *Berthold* who succeeded his Brother
Frederick in the Bishoprick of *Aichstadt* and *Al-*
bert I. Partner in the Government with his
 Brother *John*. This *John* II. was Father of
Frederick V. and he begat *John* the III. Burgrave
 of *Nuremberg*, and *Frederick* VI. first Elector of
Brandenburg of the Family of *Zollern*. This *Fre-*
derick VI. was born 1372, who, for his great
 Service done to the Emperor *Sigismund* in his
 Wars, was Constituted Vicar of the
Marck, An. 1411. Afterwards at a Dyet held
 at *Constance* 1415, he was invested in the E-
 lectoral Dignity, with the general consent of
 the other Electors, together also with the Marqui-
 sat of *Brandenburg*, upon his paying 400000 *Hun-*
garian Shillings. The Investiture was solemnly
 performed in Apr. 1447, he sold the best part
 of the Burgraviate of *Nuremberg* to the City of
 that Name. He was esteemed a Prince of
 Power, Prudence and Courage; and died 1440,
 having had by *Elizabeth* Daughter of *Frederick*
Duke of Bavaria Landshut.

1. *John*

1. *John I.* Surnamed the *Alchimist*, born 1401, loving a retired Life : By his Father's Order, the Government was made over to his Brother *Frederick*, and he contented himself with some Chatellanies in *Franconia*, and in that which is called the Land of Advocats, he died 1464, having had by *Barbara* Daughter of *Rudolph*, Duke and Elector of *Saxony*, the following Issue,

1. *Dorothy*, born 1422, married to *Christian I.* King of *Denmark*, after the death of *Christian* Count Palatine of the *Rhine*, first Husband, she died 1496.

2. *Barbara*, born 1423, married to *Lewie Gonzaga* Duke of *Mantua* 1433, deceased 1481.

3. *Rudolph*, not long lived, born 1424:

4. *Magdalen*, married to *Uratislaw* Duke of *Pomerania*, died 1451.

2. *Frederick II.* Surnamed *Ironsides*, born Nov: 19, 1413, who succeeded his Father, he paid 300000 Crowns for redeeming the new Marquisate, which was Mortgaged 1455. In 1451, he entered into an Hereditary League with *William* Duke of *Saxony*: Into which the Family of *Hesse* was also taken. He took on a Pilgrimage to the Holy-Land, and Transfer'd the Electorate to his Brother *Albert* in 1470, but died the year following. Having only that outlived him by *Catharine* Daughter of *Frederick I.* Elector of *Saxony* two Daughters,

94 *Of the Family of Brandenburg.* Book II.

ters, 1. *Margaret*, married to *Bogislaus* Duke of *Pomerania*; deceased 1489. 2. *Dorothy*, Married to *John V.* Duke of *Sax-Lawenburg*, she died 1507.

3. *Albert*, born Nov: 24; 1414, of whom below.

4. *Frederick III.* who usually resided at *Tangermund*, but died at *Arembourg* 1463. Having by *Agnes* Daughter of *Barnim VIII.* Duke of *Pomerania*, only two Daughters that survived him, viz. *Magdalen* Married to *Eistelfredetick IV.* of *Hobenzollern*, and *Agnes* to *George the younger* of *Anbalt*.

5. *Elizabeth*, born 1402, married to *Lewis* Duke of *Lignitz*, 1418, died 1450.

6. *Cecily*, married to *William the Victorious*, Duke of *Brunswick* 1423, deceased 1449.

7. *Margaret*, married to *Lewis the Crooked*, Duke of *Bavaria* 1438, deceased 1465.

8. *Magdalen*, married to *Frederick the Pious*, Duke of *Lunenburg*, 1430, deceased 1480.

9. *Dorothy*, born Feb. 9, 1420, married to *Henry the Gross* Duke of *Meckleburg*, deceased 1477.

10. *Sophia*, who dying in Infancy is omitted by some.

Albert I. Having been in many Battels, was styled the German *Achilles*. He had such weight and Authority, that it was commonly said that *Albert* govern'd the Empire by *Frederick*

II. Book II. Of the Family of Brandenburg. 95
of *derick* the Emperor. He confirm'd the Act of
mutual succession with the Families of *Saxony*
and *Hesse*; he gave up the Administration of
Affairs to his Son *John* ten years before his
death. He died 1486, having first married
Margaret Daughter of *James* Marquess of *Baden*
1446, she died 1447. The year after he
married *Anne* Daughter of *Frederick II.* Elector
of *Saxony*; she died 1515, he had a numerous
Issue, viz.

1. *Frederick*, { deceased in their Infancy.
2. *Wolfgang*, {
3. *Ursula*, born Sept. 24, 1450, married to
Henry Duke of *Munsterberg* Feb. 10, 1467,
deceased 1503.
4. *Elizabeth*, born Nov. 29, 1451, married
to *Eberhard II.* Duke of *Wurtemberg* June
3, 1463, deceased Apr. 15, 1524.
5. *Margaret*, Lady Abbess of *St. Clare* in the
City Hoff, born Apr. 18, 1453, deceased
1509.
6. *John II.* born Aug. 2, 1455, of whom
more below.
7. *Frederick IV.* born May 4, 1460, Author
of the *Franconian* Line.
8. *Emilia*, born Oct. 1, 1461, married to
Gaspar Palatine of *Deux ponts*, (after the
death of her first Husband *Lewis* Elector
Palatine, who died 1478) she died 1481.
9. *Anne*, died an Infant 1462.
10. *Barbara*, born May 30, 1464, married
to

- 96 *Of the Family of Brandenburg.* Book II
to *Henry* the last, Duke of *Glogow* and *Cres*
sen. She died a Widow 1510.
11. *Albert*, born and dead the same year
1464.
12. *Sibil*, born *May* 31, 1467, married to
William Duke of *Fuliers* and *Mons*, *July* 8,
1480, deceased 1510, or 11.
13. *Sigismund* I. born *Sept.* 28, 1468, he di-
ed *Feb.* 26, 1495.
14. *Albert*, born and dead the same year
1470.
15. *Dorothy*, Lady Abbess of *St. Clare* in
Bamberg, born 1471, died 1529.
16. *George*, born 1473, deceased in his In-
fancy.
17. *Elizabeth*, born 1474, married to *Her-*
man Count *Henneberg*, deceased *Ap.* 25,
1507.
18. *Magdalen*, born 1476, died an Infant.
19. *Anastasia*, born 1478, married to *Willi-*
am Count *Henneberg*, of the Line of *Sleu-*
sing 1500, died *July* 4, 1534.

Of the Electoral Line.

John Sirnamed *Cicero*, succeeded his Father
Albert in the Electorate; he died *Jan.* 9,
1499,

Book II. Of the Family of Brandenburg. 97

1499, having had by *Margaret* Daughter of *William* Duke of *Saxony*, the following Issue.

1. *Wolfgang*, born and dead the same year, 1480.
2. *Joachim* I. born Feb. 21, 1484, of whom a little below.
3. *Elizabeth*, born and deceased 1486.
4. *Anne*, born 1487, married to *Frederick* Duke of *Holstein* afterwards King of *Denmark*, deceased 1521.
5. *Ursula*, born 1488, married to *Henry* IV. Duke of *Meckleburg* 1506, deceased 1511.
6. *Albert* II. Archbishop and Elector of *Mentz*, and Archbishop of *Magdeburg*, born June 28, 1490, deceased 1545.

Joachim, a Learned Prince, succeeded his Father, he died 1535, having had (by *Elizabeth* Daughter of *John* King of *Denmark*, who having suffered much for the Protestant Religion, died 1555,) the following Issue,

1. *Joachim* II. born Jan: 9, 1505, of whom by and by.
2. *Anne*, born 1507, married to *Albert* VIII. Duke of *Meckleburg* 1524, deceased 1567.
3. *Elizabeth*, born 1510, married to *Erick*, the Elder Duke of *Brunswick*; and after his Death to *Poppo* Count of *Henneberg*, she died 1558.
4. *Margaret*, born 1511, married to *George* Duke of *Pomerania* Jan. 8, 1530, and after his

his death to *John IV.* Prince of *Anhalt* 1533.

5. *John*, Surnamed the *Prudent*, born *Aug.* 3, 1513, who had the new *Marck* and *Dutchy of Croßen*, for his *Patrimony*. He died 1571, leaving by *Catharine* Daughter of *Henry X.* Duke of *Brunswick*, whom he Married 1537.

1. *Elizabeth*, Married to one of the Line of *Franconia*, died 1578.

2. *Catharine*, Married to *Joachim Frederick* the *Elector*, of the same Line, died 1602.

Joachim II. succeeded his Father : He publicly professed, and began to settle the *Protestant Religion* in his *Provinces*; and caused the *Ecclesiastick Ordination* written by *George Bucholtzer* to be published 1545. He was declared *General* of the *Imperial Army* against the *Turks* 1541. It is said, being poisoned by a Jew, he died in the *Castle of Kopen* 1571; After the death of his first Princess *Magdalen* Daughter of *George* Duke of *Saxony* of the *Albertine* Line, in 1534; the next year he married *Hedewig* Daughter of *Sigismund* King of *Poland*; deceased 1573, by these he had the following Issue,

1. *John George*, born *Sept. 11*, 1525, of whom below.

2. *Barbara* born 1527, married to *George D.* of *Lignitz* 1545, died 1595.

3. *Elizabeth*,

Book II. Of the Family of Brandenburg. 99

3. *Elizabeth*, born 1528, deceased the year following.

4. *Frederick V.* born Dec. 12, 1530, Elected Bishop of *Havelberg* 1548, Archbishop of *Magdeburg*, 1541, and Bishop of *Halberstadt* 1502; he died the same year.

5. *Albert*, } Twins, they died both in their
6. *George*, } Infancy.

7. *Paul*, born 1524, died soon after.

8. *Elizabeth Magdalen*, married to *Otto D.* of *Lunenbourg* born 1537, deceased a Widow 1595.

9. *Sigismund II.* born 1538, Elected Archbishop of *Magdeburg* 1554, and a little afterwards Bishop of *Halberstadt*. He died Sept. 13, 1566.

10. *Hedewig*, born 1540, married to *Julius Duke of Brunswick* 1560, deceased Oct. 22, 1602.

11. *Sophia*, born 1541, married to *William of Rosenberg*, Burgrave of the Crown of *Bohemia*, An. 1561, deceased 1564.

John George I. succeeded his Father, and revenged his death by the Execution of *Leopold* the Jew that poison'd him, and expulsion of his Nation out of the Marquisate, 1572, he died 1598. *Sophia* his first Wife, (Daughter of *Frederick II. Duke of Lignitz*) dying of her first Child a year after her Marriage, viz. 1546. The next year he Espoused *Sabina* Daughter of *George the Confessor*, Marquess of *Brandenburg*, who

who died in 1575 ; In 1577, He took to his third and last Wife, *Elizabeth* Daughter of *Joachim Ernest*, Prince of *Anhalt* ; she died a Widow 1607. By these he had the following Issue,

1. *Joachim Frederick*, born Jan. 27, 1546.
2. *George Albert*, born 1555, deceased 1557.

3. *John*,
4. *Albert*, } Twins.

5. *Magdalen Sabina*.

6. *Magdalen*.

7. *Hedewig*,

8. *Margaret*, } all died Infants.

9. *Mary*,

10. *Erdmuth*, born 1561, married to *John Frederick* Duke of *Pomerania* 1577, deceased 1628.

11. *Anne Mary*, born 1567, married to *Baranim* Duke of *Pomerania* 1582, deceased Nov. 4, 1618.

12. *Sophia*, born June 6, 1568, married to *Christian I.* Elector of *Saxony* 1582, deceased Dec. 7, 1622.

13. *Christian I.* born June 30, 1581, of whom more in the *Franconian Line*.

14. *Magdalen*, born Jan. 7, 1582, married to *Lewis* Prince of *Hesse Darmstadt* 1597, deceased May 4, 1616.

15. *Joachim Ernestus* born 1583, of whom also in the *Franconian Line*.

16. *Agnes*, born 1584, married to *Philip Julius* Duke of *Pomerania* 1604, and after

Book II. Of the Family of Brandenburg. 101

ter his death to *Francis Charles of Sax-Lawenburg* 1628 ; she died the year following.

17. *Frederick VII.* born *March 22, 1588*, made *Great Master of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem* in *Sonnenburg* 1610, and died *May 19, 1611*.

18. *Elizabeth Sophia*, born *July 4, 1589*, and married after the death of *Janowitz de Ratzville* in *Lithuania* her first Husband, to *Julius Henry Duke of Sax-Lawenburg*, she died 1629,

19. *Dorothy Sibil*, born 1690, married to *John Christian of Lignitz*, she died 1625.

20. *George Albert I.* born 1591, after his Brother *Frederick's* Death, he was made *Grand-Master of the Order of St. John* in *Sonnenburg* 1614, and died the year following.

21. *Sigismund*, Governour of the *Dutchy of Cleves*, born 1592, deceased without Issue 1640.

22. *John V.* Born 1597, died without Issue, 1627.

23. *John George II.* born after his Father's death *Aug. 4, 1598*, and died also without Issue 1637.

Joachim Frederick succeeded his Father *John George* 1598. He died suddenly in his way to *Köpn* in 1608. He married first *Catharina* Daughter of *John Marquess of Brandenburg* *Cöstrin*, and after her death *Eleanor* Daughter of *Albert Frederick Duke of Prussia*, by these he had
ten Children.

N

1. *John*

102 *Of the Family of Brandenburg.* Book II.

1. *John Sigismund*, born Nov. 8, 1572, of whom afterward.
 2. *Anne Catharine*, born 1575 married to *Christian IV.* King of *Denmark*; and died March 29, 1612.
 3. *John George III.* born Dec: 16, 1577, Elected Bishop of *Strasburg* 1592, his Father gave him the Dutchy of *Carnovia* or *Jaggerndorf* in 1606; he died 1623; having had by *Eve Christina* Daughter of *Frederick VI.* Duke of *Wurtemberg*. 1. *Catharine*, born 1611, died the year following. 2. *George*, born 1613, died 1614. 3. *Albert*, born 1614, deceased 1620. 4. *Catharine*, born and deceased 1615. 5. *Erneste II.* born Jan 18, 1617, who was made Governour of the *March*, but died without Issue 1642.
 4. *Augustus*, born 1580, deceased 1601.
 5. *Albert Frederick*, born 1582, deceased 1600.
 6. *Joachim III.*
 7. *Erneste I.*
- Twins, born 1583, *Joachim* died 1600, but *Erneste* lived to be Master of the Order of *St. John* 1611, and died there.
8. *Barbara Sophia*, born Nov. 16, 1584, married to *John Frederick* Duke of *Wurtemberg*, 1609. deceased 1636.
 9. *Christian William*, born 1587; he turn'd Popish and died at *Cinna* 1665. In 1615 he married *Dorothy* Daughter of *Henry Julius*

Book II. Of the Family of Brandenburg. 103

Julius Duke of *Brünswick*, and after her death in 1649, he took to his second Wife *Barbara Elizabeth* Daughter of *Jaroslav* de *Martinitz* Burgrave of *Crossen* in *Bohemia*; she died in 1656. To his third and last, he had *Maximilian* of *Solms*, Widow of *Maximilian* Count *Wallestein*. By the first he had, 1. *Sophia Elizabeth*, born Jan: 2, 1616, married to *Frederick II. D.* of *Sax Altenburg* 1638, deceased *March 6*, 1650.

10. *Mary Eleanor*, born 1607, married to *Lewis* is *Philip* Count Palatine of the Rhine in *Simmeren* 1630, deceased 1675.

John Sigismund, succeeded his Father in the Dignity of Elector, An: 1608. He had Disputes which ended in a War for the Dutchie of *Cleves* and *Mons*. He obtained *Prussia* of the Poles. He made publick profession of the Re-form'd Religion 1614, and died Dec: 13, 1619, having had by his Princess *Anne* Daughter of *Albert Frederick* Duke of *Prussia*, the following Issue,

1. *George William*, born Nov. 3 1595, of whom below.

2. *Anne Sophia*, born March 17, 1598, married to *Frederick Ulrick* Duke of *Brünswick* 1614, deceased 1650.

3. *Mary Eleanor*, born Nov. 11, 1599, married to *Gustavus Adolphus* King of *Sweden* 1620, deceased 1655.

104 Of the Family of Brandenburg. Book II.

4. *Catharine*, born 1602, married to *Be-
thlehem Gabor Prince of Transilvania* 1626,
and after his death to *Francis Charles Duke*
of *Sax-Lawenburg*.
5. *Joachim Sigismund*, Great Master of the
Order of *St. John* in *Sonnenburg*, born 1607,
deceased Feb. 23, 1625.
6. *Agnes*, born 1606, died 1607.
7. *John Frederick*, born 1607, deceased 1608.
8. *Albert*, born and deceased the same year
1609.

George VWilliam succeeded 1619, and tho in
the beginning of the Triennial War, he sided
with *Gustavus Adolphus*, yet afterwards he
made an Expedition against the *Swedes* 1639,
partly for *Pomerania*, and partly because they
yet held many places in *Prussia*: In which
Country he died 1640, having had by *Eliza-
beth Charlotte* Daughter of *Frederick IV. Elector*
Palatine, the following Issue,

1. *Lovise Charlotte*, born Sept. 3. 1617, mar-
ried to *James Duke of Curland* 1645, de-
ceased Aug. 18, 1676.
 2. *Frederick VWilliam the Great*, born Feb. 6
1520, of whom by and by.
 3. *Hedewig Sophia*, born July 4, 1623, mar-
ried to *Lewis VI. Landgrave of Hesse* 1649,
deceased June 26, 1683.
 4. *John* born and dead the same year 1624.
- Frederick VWilliam the Great*, succeeded his
Father 1640, A Prince of so many Heroic

Vertues

II. Book II. Of the Family of Brandenburg. 105

Vertues, and so great Authority in the Empire, that whilst he lived he was looked upon as common Father of the German Nation, : he was in Religion justly styled *Devout*, in publick Actions *Great*, in many Battels *Victorious*; in Extent of Dominions *August* : and in his more particular Vertues, Valiant, Just, Merciful, &c. This Excellent Prince died Apr. 29, 1688. On Dec: 7, 1646, he married *Lovise Henrietta* Daughter of *Henry Frederick* Prince of *Orange* : and after her death in 1667, he took to his second Wife, (in the following year) *Dorothy* Daughter of *Philip* Duke of *Holstein Glucksburg*, Widow to *Christian Lewis* Duke of *Brunswick*. She died in the *Caroline Bath*, Aug: 6, 1689 ; he had by the first,

1. *William Henry*, born at *Cleves* May 11, 1648, died at *Vesel* Oct: 20, 1649.
2. *Charles Emilius* born Feb. 6, 1655, and died at *Strasburg* Nov: 27, 1674.
3. *Frederick III.* born July 1, 1657, of whom below.

4. *Henry*, } Twins, born 1664, *Henry* died that same
5. *Amalia*, } year. *Amelia* Jan: 22, 1695.

6. *Lewis*, born Jan: 28, 1666, a Prince worthy of so great a Father ; On Dec: 28, 1680, He married *Lovise Charlotte de Ratzville* ; yet died without Issue 1687.

Frederick William the Great, had by his second venture,

1. *Philip William*, born May 1669 : He gave

nal proofs of his Courage in the Campaign against the French, 1689.

2. *Mary Amalia* born Nov. 16, 1670, married to *Charles* Eldest Son and Heir of the Duke of *Meckleburg Gustrow* in 1687, and after his death March 15, 1688, to *Maurice William* Duke of Saxony, and Administrator of *Naumburg*, June 26, 1689.
3. *Albert Frederick*, born June 14, 1672.
4. *Charles Philip*, born Dec. 26, 1672.
5. *Elizabeth Sophia*, born March 26, 1674.
6. *Dorothy*, born 1675, died the year following.
7. *Charles Lewis*, born May 17, 1667.

Frederick III. The happy Son of a most excellent Father, succeeded: Who by the greatness of his Actions does sufficiently shew, what the Christian World and Church of GOD may expect from him: He is now King of *Prussia*; he married *Elizabeth Henrica* Daughter of *William* late Landgrave of *Hesse*, Aug. 23, 1679, she died June 27, 1682. On Oct. 6, the following year he made choice of *Sophia Charlotte*, Daughter of *Ernestus Augustus* Duke of *Hanover*. By the first he has only a Daughter, viz. *Lovise Dorothy Sophia*, born Sept. 19, 1680; But by the second,

1. *Frederick Augustus*, born Oct. 6, 1685, deceased Feb. 6, 1686.
2. *Frederick William*, born Aug. 4, 1688, the present Prince.

Of the Franconian Line.

AMongst the Sons of *Albert Achilles* Elector of *Brandenburg* above mentioned, we promised to treat a little of *Frederick* IV. He was born *May 2, 1460*, and had the *Burgraviate of Nuremburg* assign'd him by his Father. He solemnly espoused at *Franckfort* 1479 the Princess *Sophia* Daughter to *Casimire* King of *Poland*: And died *Apr. 4, 1536*, having had 17 Children, whereof five died young, the other 12 were these,

1. *Casimire*, his Father's Successor in the *Burgraviate*, born *Sept. 27, 1481*, deceased *Sept. 21, 1527*, having had by *Susan* Daughter of *Albert* Duke of *Bawaria*, the following Issue,

1. *Mary*, born 1519, married to *Frederick* III. Elector *Palatine* 1537, deceased *Oct: 21, 1567*.

2. *Albert* IV. Surnamed the German *Alciades*, born *March 28, 1522*; he died a *Batchellor*, 1557.

3. *Cunigund*, born 1524, married to *Charles* III. Marquess of *Baden-Durlach* 1551, deceased 1557.

2. *George*, Sirnamed the Confessor, born *March 4, 1484*: He first married *Beatrix*, Daughter of *Huniades* Viceroy of *Hungary*; she died 1524. He married afterward *Hedewig*, Daughter of *Charles* Duke of *Munsterberg*, she likewise died 1531. And for his third and last, he made choice of *Amilia* Daughter of *Henry* Duke of *Saxony* of the *Albertine* Line, deceased 1591, his Children were,

1. *Anne Mary*, born *Dec: 28, 1526*, married to *Christopher* Duke of *Wirttemberg*, deceased *May 22, 1589*.

2. *Sabina*, born *May 12, 1529*, married to *John George*, Elector of *Brandenburg* 1547, deceased *Nov. 2. 1575*.

3. *Sophia*, born 1535, married to *Henry* Duke of *Lignitz* 1560, deceased *Feb. 12, 1587*.

4. *Barbara*, 1536, she died 1591, unmarried.

5. *Catharine Dorothy*, born 1538, married to *Henry* of *Ruchin* of the Line of *Platzen*, deceased *Jan: 19, 1604*.

6. *George Frederick* his Father's Successor, born *Ap. 5, 1539*, He was made Administrator of *Prussia* 1582. He died without Issue, (tho he was twice married) *Ap: 25, 1603*, having had first to Wife *Elizabeth*, Daughter of *John* Marquess of *Brandenburg*; and to his second *Sophia* Daughter of *William* Duke of

Book II. Of the Family of Brandenburg. 109

of Brunswick: She died at Nuremburg 1630.

3. Sophia, born March 10, 1485, married to Frederick Duke of Lignitz 1519, deceased 1537.

4. Anne, born May 5, 1487, married to Wenceslaus Duke of Glogaw, deceased 1517.

5. Albert III born May 17, 1490, of whom more below.

6. John III. born Jan: 9, 1493, The Emperor Charles V. created him Viceroy of the Kingdom of Valentia in Spain: And there he died and that without Issue.

7. Elizabeth, born March 24, 1494, married to Erneste Marquess of Baden-Durlach 1510, deceased May 31.

8. Barbara, born Sept: 24, 1495, married to George Landtgrave of Leuchtenburg 1526, deceased 1552.

9. Frederick V. Canon of Mentz and Provost of Wurzburg, born June 17, 1497, deceased 1536.

10. William, born June 3, 1498, Elected Archbishop of Rigen 1534, and died Feb. 4, 1563.

11. John Albert, Bishop of Halberstadt, and Archbishop of Magdeburg, born Sept: 20, 1499, deceased May 17, 1580.

12. Gumbert, Lord High Chamberlain to Pope Leo X. born June 16, 1503, deceased June 24, 1528.

Albert III. must now appear; He was Elected

110 *Of the Family of Brandenburg.* Book II
lected Grand Master of the *Teutonic* Order in
Prussia 1512, and had a sharp War with the
Poles: But Peace being made he was invested
by the King of *Poland* in the Dutchy of *Prussia*,
Ap: 10, 1525. Since then that Dutchy has
been Hereditary to that Family. He died
March 20, 1568, He married *Dorothy* Daughter
of *Frederick I.* King of *Denmark* 1525: And af-
ter her death (in 1547) he married *Anne Ma-*
ry Daughter of *Erick* the Elder Duke of *Brun-*
swick: She died fifteen hours after her Hus-
band, viz. March 20, 1568. Two only of his
Children survived him,

1. *Anne Sophia*, born June 11, 1527, Married
to *John Albert* Duke of *Meckleburg* 1555
deceased Feb. 6, 1591.

2. *Albert Frederick*, his Father's Successor
in the Dutchy of *Prussia*; born Ap: 29,
1553, married 1573, to *Mary Eleanor*
daughter of *William* Duke of *Juliers*; by
whom he had,

1. *Anne* born July 3. 1576, married to
John Sigismund Elector of *Brandenburg*
1594, deceased 1625. 2. *Mary*, born Jan
23. 1579, married to *Christian* Marquess
of *Brandenburg Bareith*, 1604, deceased
Feb: 11. 1649. 3. *Albert*, born and dead
the same year, viz. 1580. 4. *Sophia*
born March 31. 1581, married to *William*
Duke of *Curland* 1609, deceased the year
following. 5. *Eleanor*, born Aug: 12. 1582
mar

Book II. Of the Family of Brandenburg. 111

married to *Joachim Frederick* Elector of Brandenburg, 1603, died 1607. 6. *Magdalen Sibil*, born Dec. 3. 1585, married to *John George I.* Elector of Saxony, 1607, deceased 1659.

Their Father *Albert Frederick*, died, being somewhat distracted, in 1603, but his Wife lived till 1608. The Ancient *Franconian* Line becoming thus Extinct; These Provinces fell to *Christian I.* and *Joachim Ernestus* two younger Sons of *John George* Elector of Brandenburg, as above. *Christian* had for his share the upper part of the Principality: He died in 1645, having had to propagat the Branch of *Culmbach* by *Mary* Daughter of *Albert Frederick* Duke of *Prussia*, the following Issue,

1. *Elizabeth Eleanor*, born and dead 1606.
2. *George Frederick* born and dead 1608.
3. *Anne Mary*, born Dec. 20. 1609, married to *John Anthony* Prince of *Eggeberg* 1639, she died Ap. 8. 1680.
4. *Agnes*, born and deceased July 9. 1611.
5. *Magdalen Sibil*, born Nov. 1. 1612, married to *John George II.* Elector of Saxony, Nov. 13. 1638, deceased 1687.
6. *Christian Ernestus*, born 1613, died the year following.
7. *Erdman Augustus*, born Oct. 29. 1615, of whom just now.
8. *George Albert*, born March 10. 1619, of whom also below.

112 Of the Family of Brandenburg. Book II.

Erdman Augustus having *Bareith* for his Appenage, married *Sophia* Daughter of his Uncle *Joachim Ernestus* of *Anspach*, 1641, and died 1651, having an only Son, viz.

1. *Christian Ernestus*, the present Prince, born July 24. 1644, he took on him the Government in 1661. In 1663, he was present at the Diet then held at *Ratisbone*, and chosen General for the Circle of *Franconia* the same year, he married *Erdmutb Sophia* Daughter of *John George II.* Elector of *Saxony* 1662, but she dying June 12. 1670. The next year he took to Wife *Sophia Louise* Daughter of *Eberhard III.* Duke of *Wurtenburg*. By this last Match he had the following Issue,

1. *Christiana Eberhardina*, born Dec. 19. 1671.
2. *Eleanor Magdalen*, born Jan. 14. 1673.
3. *Claudia Eleanora Sophia*, born 1675, deceased Feb. 1. 1676.
4. *Charlotte Emilia* born 1677, died 1678.
5. *George William* Prince Hereditary of *Bareith*, born 16. 1678.
6. *Charles Lewis*, born Nov. 11. 1679, deceased March 28. 1680.

George Albert younger Brother of *Erdman Augustus*, had his Seat at *Culembach*, and took to Wife *Mary Elizabeth*, Daughter of *Philip* Duke of *Holstein Glucksburg*, 1651. After her death he married *Sophia Mary* of *Solms*, 1665, and died

Sept

Book 11. *Of the Family of Brandenburg.* 113

Sep. 17. 1666, having had Seven Children, whereof three died young, the other four were

1. *Erdman Philip*, born May 1. 1659, he died Aug. 26 1678,
2. *Christian Henry*, born July 17. 1661. Lieutenant of the Militia of light Horse, belonging to the Circle of *Franconia*.
3. *Charles Augustus*, Canon of *Magdeburg* March 8. 1663.
4. *George Albert*, born of the second venture, Nov: 27. 1666.

Joachim Ernestus (already mentioned) had the lower part of the Principality in *Franconia*, and became Author of the Branch of *Anspach*. He was Elected Master of the Order of St. John in *Sonnenberg*, and died Feb: 25: 1625, having had by *Sophia* of *Solms* of the Line of *Labach*, the following Issue,

1. *Sophia*, born May 3. 1614, married to *Erdman Augustus* Marquess of *Barcith* 1641, deceased Nov: 23. 1646.
2. *Frederick VIII.* born Ap: 20. 1616, and slain at the Battel of *Nordlingen*, 1634.
3. *Albert IV.* born and dead the same year, viz. 1616.
4. *Albert V.* born Sep. 18. 1620, of whom below.
5. *Christian*, born 1623, deceased 1633.

Albert succeeded his Father, a very Fortunate Prince, he died Oct: 27. 1667, having had *Henrietta Louise*, Daughter of *Lewis Frederick*

114 *Of the Family of Brandenburg.* Book II.
rick Duke of Wurtenburg, of the Line of *Mompelgart*, deceased 1650, to his first Wife, and *Sophia Margaret of Ettingen* (who died 1664) to his second. And then *Christina* Daughter of *Frederick III.* Marquess of *Baden*, of the Line of *Durlach* to his third ; which Lady out-lived him, and was afterwards married to the Duke of *Sax-Gotha*. The Issue that survived him by the second, are,

1. *John Frederick*, born Oct: 8. 1654.
2. *Albert Ernestus*, born Oct: 10. 1659, deceased Oct: 20. 1674.
3. *Dorothy Charlotte*, born Nov. 19. 1661, married to *Ernestus Lewis*, Prince Regent of *Hesse Darmstadt*, Dec. 10. 1687.
4. *Eleanora Juliana*, born Oct: 12. 1663, married to *Frederick Charles Duke of Wurtenburg*, and Administrator of that Duchy during the Minority of his Nephew *Eberhard Lewis*, 1682.

John Frederick succeeded on Jan: 26. 1673, He married *Jean Elizabeth* of *Durlach* Sister to his Mother in Law *Christina*; she died 1680. The next year he married *Eleanor Erdmuth*, Daughter of *John George Duke of Sax-Eysenach*, and died, having had by the first, the following Issue,

1. *Leopold Frederick*, born and deceased the same year.
2. *Christian Albert*, born Sep. 8. 1675.
3. *Dorothy Frederica*, born Aug. 12. 1676.
4. *George Frederick*, born Ap. 25. 1678.
5. *Charlotte*,

Book II. Of the Family of Brandenburg. 115
otte, born 1679, died 1680. By his Second
he had, 1. *Wilhelmina Charlotte*, born March 1.
1683. 2. *Frederick Augustus*, born 1684, de-
ceased 1685. 3. *William Frederick*, born Dec.
29. 1685.

The Pretensions of this Family are already
hinted at; As also the Mutual Succession with
Saxony and Hesse, and its Expectations of Hol-
stein, Meckleburg and Anhalt, if these in Posses-
sion fail of Male Issue.

The Families of Meckleburg, Wurtemberg, Ba-
ren, Anhalt, Saxon Lawenburg, Hesse, &c. We
shall only overly mention, because however
Noble they and others we have omitted may
be, yet since they come not so often under the
Notice of our Countrey Men, they're not so
necessary for our design.

Of the Family of Meckleburg

The Family of Meckleburg, is thought to be
descended from the Ancient Kings of the *Heruli*
and *Obotriti*, but their Line of Succession is not
together so clear: *Pribislaus II.* being reduc'd
to Straits by *Henry the Lyon Du'ke of Saxony*,
was forced with Submission to sue for Peace,
which he obtain'd with a considerable Tract of
land betwixt the *Elbe* and *Baltick* shore, being
the Future to content himself with the Title
of

116 *Of the Family of Meckleburg.* Book II. Bo
of Duke ; he was slain in a Turnament 1215.
From him are descended the several Branches
of this Family, viz. *Swerin* and *Gustrow*, he
profess'd the Christian Religion, and was Bap-
tized by the Abbot of St. Michael at *Lunenburger*.
His first Wife was *Maud* Daughter to *Boleslaus*
King of *Poland*, and his second *Voisboda* Daugh-
ter of *Burewin* King of *Norway*. Of his Po-
sterity *Albert I.* was Matriculated and declared
Prince of the Empire, by the Emperor *Charles*
IV. The Signory of *Stargart* was super-added
to this Family in 1290. *Weismar* subdued with
Force of Arms by *Henry* of *Jerusalem* 1301. *Ros-*
stock settled on it by the King of *Denmark*. *Al-*
bert II. by his Wife Daughter and Heiress of
Otto Rosa, the last Earl of *Swerin*, of the Fami-
ly of *Barlenleb*, became possess'd of that Coun-
ty, with the City *Domitz*, in 1355. Another
Principality fell to this Family in 1431. In
1648 the Bishoprick of *Swerin*, that of
Ratsburg, the Canonry of *Magdeburg*, and that
of *Halberstadt*, two *Commendamus's* belonging to
the Order of St. John, viz. *Mirau* and *Nume-*
rau, settled on it to compensat the loss of *Weis-*
mar. Besides these Possessions and Claims,
know of no other Pretensions it makes.

Of the Family of Wurtenburg.

THE Family of *Wurtenburg* sprang from the Counts of *Beutelsbach* of old time, and got no higher till *Eberhard* surnamed the Great, born 1445, was declared Prince of the Empire, and Duke of *Wurtenburg*, he died without Issue, and was succeeded by *Ulrick* his Father's Brother, the XIV. Earl, the first Duke of that Name: He may therefore by a lineal Progress, be reckon'd the Father of this Family. In the time of his Grand-Son *Ulrick II.* this Dutchy was made a Fee of the House of *Austria*, about 1434, but his Great Grand-Son *Frederick VI.* surnamed the Magnanimous struck off that Dominion; from him the various Lines of this Family are sprung, viz. *Stugard*, *Mompelgard*, *Silesian*, or *Oelsen* Line, &c. Their only Pretensions seems to be for *Mompelgart*, and its Dependencies taken from 'em by the *French*.

The Family of *Baden* had the same Original with that of *Austria*, for *Herman* Son of *Berthold I.* (& Brother of *Berthold II.*) Duke of *Zeeringen* descended from the Ancient Princes of *Alsatia*, had the Earldom of *Hochbergen*, he died 1074. His Son *Herman* had the Marquisate of *Baden* with his Lady *Judith*: It is not known

what Family she was of, but it is that *Henry Auceps* (or the *Falconer*) brought it to be a Marquisate, and that the above named *Herman* was the first of his Family, that was Marquess of *Baden*, and may therefore be reckon'd the common Father of this Family both in the Branches of *Baden* and *Durlach*, he died 1130, and his Grandson *Herman III.* was by the Emperor *Frederick I.* made Marquess of *Verona*. He had *Herman IV.* and *Henry* the enlarger of the Line of *Hochbergen*, which fail'd in *Philip* Marquess and Earl of *Hochbergen* Sep. 7. 1503, but this Family was continu'd by the Issue of *Herman IV.* whose Son *Henry V.* became Heir of *Austria* and *Stiria* in Right of his Wife *Gerdruth* Daughter of *Henry* of *Austria*, but *Ottocar* King of *Bohemia* wrested *Austria* and *Stiria* from his Son: From this some Pretensions may possibly, yet arise. The Line of this Family have likewise suffered much by the *French*, for which they may justly make some Claims: They have also Pretensions to the Principality of *Geroltzeck*, &c. *Herman IV.* had *Durlach*, *Hildesheim* and *Etlingen* with his Wife; a great part of *Sponheim* came in 1437; as also *Mableberg* and *Lobra* in *Ortenaw*: *Badenweirber* and *Welschberg* in 1444, and after *Rodemachern*, *Herspringen* and *Ufeldingen*, *Sansenberg* and *Rotelen*, and lastly *Eberstein* the Earls of that Family being Extinct.

The Family of *Anbalt* and *Saxon-Lawenburg* is very Old: It was in the Name of the
[Counts]

Counts of *Ascania*, in the year 524. After this *Albert VI.* of that House was created Mar-
ques of *Soltuel* by the Emperor *Henry II.* and
died 1005. But *Albert Ursus* Marquess of *Solt-
quell, Ballenstedt* and *Wolpe*, was made Marquess
of *Brandenburg* 1142, and died Nov. 18 1269.
For the Ancient Marquess sprung from the
Counts of *Staden* and *Ringelheim* began then to
wear out, about the time of *Conrade III.* This
Albert Ursus married first *Sophia* Daughter of
Otto Earl of *Renek*, and after her death *Helica*
Daughter of *Conrade*, surnamed the Pious Mar-
quess of *Misnia*. He had by the first *Otto* Mar-
quess and Elector of *Brandenburg*; whose Po-
sterity fail'd in *Woldemar II.* 1322. 2. *Bernhard*,
to whom the Emperor *Frederick Barbarossa* (*Hen-
ry* the *Lyon* being prescribed) gave the Dutchy,
He died 1212, having had,

1. *Albert I.* Duke and Elector of *Saxony*, who
died 1260, leaving two Sons, viz. 1. *Albert*
II. Duke and Elector of *Saxony*, whose
Race fail'd in *Albert VI.* 1422. 2. *John I.*
who founded the Line of *Lawenburg*; but
Julius Franciscus, the last Male of that Line,
born 1640, died 1689, leaving only two
Daughters, viz. 1. *Anna Maria Francisca*,
born June 13. 1672. 2. *Francisca Sibilla*
Augusta, born June 21. 1675.
2. *Henry the Elder*, who was made the first
Prince of *Anhalt* by the Emperor *Frederick*
Barbarossa: And is reckon'd the common
O 2 Father

Father of this Family in its present various Lines and Branches, viz. (*Joachim Ernestus* being lineally sprung from him, born 1536, who after his Brethren's Death was sole Governor of the Province of *Anhalt*) *Deßau*, the Line of *Bernburg*, the Line of *Plötzkow*, now *Cathane* and the *Serveſtan* Line, &c.

Julius Henricus of *Saxon-Lawenburg*, got *Slackward* in *Bohemia* in right of his Wife, about 1630. And *Anthony Gunther* Count of *Oldenburg*, gave the Sovereignty of *Fervan* to *John* of *Serveſtan*, about the year 1650, from which they were outed, and it given to the King of *Denmark*, but by an amicable Composition were again restored in Aug. 1689. The County of *Ascania*, with the City of *Ascherleben* went to the Bishop of *Halberstadt*, 1315. The Country and Electorat of *Brandenburg* fell from this Family, 1322. The upper *Saxony*, &c. 1418. The County of *Wolpe* was once taken from it by *William* the Victorious D. of *Brunswick* in *Lunenbourg*, but yet remains in it. The House of *Anhalt* makes Pretension to the Dutchy of lower *Saxony*, call'd *Sachſen* or *Saxon-Lawenburg*, by the Death of *Julius Franciscus*, 1689, &c.

The Landgraves of *Hesse*, according to Historians, owe their Original to the Ancient Kings of the *Francks*, and more particularly to *Charlesmaign*. About the year 1255, *Sophia* the last Heiress of *Hesse* and *Thuringe*, was married to *Henry* Duke of *Brabant*, and upon the death

of her Brother *Herman II.* after Wars with the Marquesses of *Misnia* about the Succession, she obtained *Hesse* for her Son *Henry I.* surnamed the *Hessian* : He died *Ap. 1308.* His Son *Otto* settled the Right of Succession, by Primogeniture in this Family ; He married *Adelheid* Countess of *Ravensberg*, from whom this Family in the several Branches of *Darmstadt* and *Homburg* is lineally descended, and particularly *Charles* of *Hesse Cassel*, Father to *Frederick*, born *Ap. 28. 1676*, the present Landgrave of *Hesse Cassel*, by *Amalia* Daughter of *James* Duke of *Curland*. He is a Protestant, and has had some Brethren and Sisters dead, and some alive.

This Family has few Pretensions, unless we mention Restitution for the Damages made in the Principality of *Darmstadt* by the French : Having already observed an Agreement of mutual Succession entered into by *Hesse, Brandenburg* and *Saxony*.

The Dukes of *Curland* are Originally of *Westphalia*, for *Gothard I.* Son to *Gothard Rodlar*, and Grand Master of the *Teutonic Order*, was by *Sigismund* King of *Poland* created Duke of *Curland* and *Semigalia*. *James* his Son and Successor in 1645, married *Charlotta* Daughter of *George William* Elector of *Brandenburg* : she died 1676, having born him *Frederick Casimire* the present Duke, who married *Sophia Amalia* of *Nassau Siegen*, Dec: 25 1688, by whom I hear he has had some Daughters. He had

two Brethren, *Ferdinand* and *Alexander*, who being wounded with a Cannon Ball at the Siege of *Buda*, died in his way towards *Vienna*, and three Sisters, viz. 1. *Louise Elizabeth*, married to *Frederick* Landtgrave of *Hesse*, of the Line of *Homburg*. 2. *Mary Amalia*, Mother to the present Landtgrave of *Hesse Cassel*, as above. 3. *Charlotta*, who lived long in the King of *Sweden's* Court. I know no Pretensions made by this Family.

of the last family

Of the Family of Nassau and Orange

WE shall not much perplex our selves to Trace the Original of this Family, which certainly flourish'd in the IX. Century; since it will answer the Intention of our present purpose to observe, that from *Walram* and *Otto* Sons of *Henry* the Rich, Earl of *Nassau*, sprang two principal Branches, viz. That of *Idstein*, call'd *Sarapont* from *Walram*, and that of *Dillenburg*, which now enjoy's the Principality from *Otto*. To which we shall therefore solely confine our selves.

Otto had to his share of the Patrimony, the Counties of *Dillenburg* and *Bielstine*, and left

II. Book II. Of the Family of Nass. & Orange. 123

one Son, Henry Father of Otto II. who married *Adelheid*, Daughter of *Godfrey* Earl of *Viand*, by whom he had *Adolphus* who died without Issue, and *John*, Father of *Englebert*, who married very advantageously with *Joan* of *Poland*, Daughter and Heiress of *Philip*, Baron of *Leck* and *Breda*, by whom he had *John II.* born Aug. 2. 1410, who, by *Mary* Countess of *Loben* and *Heinsburg*, had *Engelbert II.* (who died without Issue) and *John III.* He by *Elizabeth* of the House of *Hesse* had two Sons, *Henry* and *William* the Elder (of whom afterward.) *Henry*, born June 12. 1483, married first *Frances*, Daughter to *James* Earl of ----- After her death he married *Claudia*, Daughter of *John Cabillonius* Prince of *Orange*, 1515, who dying 1521. He married *Mencia Mendora*, Daughter of *Radericus*, Marquess of *Genet*, afterwards Duke of *Calabria*. *Henry* had by *Claudia* only *Renatus*; whom, his Uncle *Philbert* Prince of *Orange*, having no Issue adopted, and left Heir of the Principality, 1530. *Renatus* also died without Issue, 1544, and left all to his Cousin German *William*, who contenting himself with what he had in the *Low Countries* and *Orange*, gave all he had beyond the *Rhine* to his Brother *John*. *William* a very excellent Prince, had, 1. *Henry Philip William*, who died Issueless, 1618. 2. *Maurice*, a Prince Nobly qualify'd for Peace or War, who also died unmarried, Ap. 3. 1625. And 3. *Henry Frederick*, who not only succeeded his Brother

but was made *Stadt Holder* by the States of *Holland*, which he managed with an Admirable Courage and Conduct: He died 1647, he had by *Amalia* Countess of *Solms*, who died 1675.

1. *Louisa*, married to *Frederick William* Elector of *Brandenburg*, Dec: 7. 1646, she died June 6. 1667.
2. *Henrietta Emilia*, born Oct: 26. 1628, married to *William Frederick* Prince of *Nassau*, Hereditary Governour of *Friesland*, 1648.
3. *Henrica Catharina*, married to *John George* II. Prince of *Anbalt*, 1668.
4. *Mary*, born 1641, married to *Lewis Herman Maurice Francis* Palatine of *Simmeren*, by whom he had two Sons, *William* and *Lewis*, who died an Infant; about Nine days after *Williams* death, was born to him by *Mary* Eldest Daughter of *Charles I.* King of *Great Britain*, *William Henry* Nov. 4. 1650, she died Dec. 24. 1660.

This *William Henry* was restor'd to the *Stadt-Holder*ship of the United Provinces, 1672, was Elected and Proclaimed King of *England*, Feb. 13. 1688, and Crown'd *Ap.* 10. following. He was soon after declared King of *Scotland*. He married *Mary*, Eldest Daughter of *James* Duke of *York*, afterwards King of *Great Britain*, &c. This *William Henry* King of *Great Britain*, &c. died in *March* 1702.

We now come to *John* Son of *William* the Elder, and Brother to *William* the Younger, Prince

II. Book II. Of the Family of Nass. & Orange. 125
Prince of Orange ; John had 25 Children, but
we shall only need to mention four of 'em,
viz. John, George, Ernestus Casimire, and Lewis
John ; because from them sprang the Lines of
Siegen, Dillenburg, Diezen and Hademar: Besides
each of 'em were invested with the honour
of having a Voice and Seat among the Prin-
ces of the Empire, by the Emperor Ferdinand
III. in the Diet of Ratisbonne, March 3, 1654.

Of the Line of Siegen.

John one of the above four, Sirnamed Me-
dius, was the beginner of this Line. By
his first Marriage he had two Sons, John
the Younger, and William born of Magdalen
Countess of Waldeck. William Married Chri-
stiana Countess of Erpach, but died without Sons
1642. John the Younger fell off to the Church
of Rome, and by Arnestina of Arenburg left one
Son and two Daughters, (he died 1638.)

1. John Francis Desideratus ; who for his ser-
vice to the King of Spain was made Knight
of the Golden-Fleece 1680, and Governour
of Gaelderland in Lower-Germany. He was
first married to Johanna Claudia Countess
of Conigseck, who died 1664, and then to
Maria

Maria Eleanora Sophia, Daughter to *Her. man Fortunatus Marquels* of *Baden*; By which two, only these of his Issue that I can find, got up to years,

1. *Mary Leopoldina*, married to a Kinsman by the Father side of the Line of *Hademar Maurice Henry*. 2. *Ernestina Eleanora*. 3. *Clara Cbiliana*. 4. *Albertina Gabrielis*.
2. *Ernestina*, married to one of the Line of *Hademar*, died 1668.
3. *Clara Maria*, twile married, viz. to *Henry Ernestus*. Prince of *Lignitz*, and then to *Claudius Lamoral* his Brother.

John Medius, beginner of this Line, had by his second Marriage,

1. *John Mauritius* Sirnamed *Americanus*: He was Prior of the Order of *St. John of Jerusalem*, Vicegerent of the Dutchy of *Cleves, Mindane, &c.* He died Dec: 20, 1679.
2. *George Frederick*, who died without Issue 1674. having commanded the Prince of *Orange's* Horse Guards.
3. *Henry*, Governour of *Huy* in *Flanders*, who dying 1653, left by *Mary Elizabeth*, Daughter to *John Ernestus* Earl of *Linnburg*.
 1. *Frederick*, who at *Maestricht* got the bloody Flux, of which he died at *Ruremond*, 1676.
 2. *William Maurice*, was Colonel of a Regiment

ment of *Swiss*, and General for the United Provinces; He married *Ernesta Charlotta*, Daughter to *Adolphus* Prince of *Nassau* of the Line of *Dillenburg*, by whom he had a Son not named.

3. *Sophia Amalia*, married to *Frederick Casimire* Duke of *Curland*, she died Dec. 25, 1688.

Of the Line of Dillenburg.

G Eorge Brother to *John Medius*, another of the four above named, was the Founder of this Family, He married *Anna Amalia* a Neice of the House of *Sarsbruck*, by whom he had many Children: Of whom only *Lewis Henricus* propagated the Line. His Wives were three,

1. *Catharine* Countess of *Sainseim*. 2. *Elizabeth*, the *Rbinegrave*. 3. *Sophia Magdalena* a Cousin German of the Line of *Hademar*. By the first and second he had a numerous Progeny: Of the third we shall only reckon *George Lewis*, *Adolphus* and *Augustus*, who died Jan: 7, 1681, having done Actions beyond his years. *George Lewis*

Lewis having married *Anna Augusta*, Daughter of *Henry Julius* Duke of *Brunswick*, died *May 19, 1656*, leaving by her,

1. *Henry*, born *Aug. 28, 1641*, married *Dorothy Elizabeth*, Daughter to *George* Duke of *Lignitz* in *Silesia*, and had by her ; 1. *Sophia Augusta*, born *Apr: 18, 1666*. 2. *George Lewis*, born *June 21, 1667*. 3. *Albertina*, born *Aug: 8, 1668*. 4. *William*, born *Aug: 28, 1670*. 5. *Adolphus*, born *March 7, 1673*. 6. *FredERICA Amalia*, born *Dec: 1674*.

2. *Sophia Eleanora*, born *May 2, 1640*.

3. *Charlotta*, born *1643*, married *1655*, to *Augustus* Earl of *Lignitz*; and he dying *1680*, to *Ferdinand Gobert* Earl of *Aspremont*.

Adolphus, Brother to *George Lewis*, and Uncle to *Henry*, was seated in *Schaumburg*; where by *Elizabeth Charlotta* Daughter of *Peter* Earl of *Hotzapfel*, he had,

1. *Ernestina Charlotta*, born *1662*, married to *William Maurice* a Kinsman of the House of *Siegen*.
2. *Joanna Elizabetha*, born *1663*.
3. *Charlotta*, born *1672*.

Of the Line of Diezen.

Erneſtus Caſimire, who ſucceeded his Brother *William Lodovick* in the Government of *Frieſland* and *Groeningen*. He was Major-General to the United-Provinces, and ſlain by a ſhot at *Ruremond* in *Guelderland*, June 5, 1632; he had by *Sophia Hedewig* of *Brunſwick*, who died 1642.

1. *Henry Caſimire*, Governour of *Frieſland* & *Groeningen*, who was ſlain at the Sconce of *Naſſaw* in *Flanders*, June 6, 1640.

2. *William Frederick*, who ſucceeded his Brother in his Commands and Miſfortune; for blowing into a Piſtol to try if it were charged, it went off, and wounded him that he died in three days, Oct: 13, 1664, he had by *Henrica Emilia* of the Houſe of *Orange*,

1. *Henry Caſimire*, born Jan: 1657, who ſucceeding his Father in his Hereditary Dignities, married *Henrica Amalia*, Daughter of *John George II.* Prince of *Anhalt*.

2. *Sophia Wilhelmina*, born 1664, yet unmarried,

Of the Line of Hademar.

John Lewis began this Line, who going off to the Church of Rome, was by the Emperor Ferdinand II. made Chamberlain of the Empire. Ferdinand III. made him of his Privy Council, and sent him Ambassador to the Treaty of *VVestphalia*. He was the first of the four that had the Honour of a Vote and Seat among the Princes: he died *March 6, 1653*, by *Ursula Countess of Lippen*, of 12 Children he had only five that lived any time,

1. *Johanna Elizabetha*, born 1619, married to *Frederick Prince of Anhalt*, of the House *Hatz-Gerod*, died 1647.
2. *Sophia Magdalena*, born Feb: 6, 1622, married to *Lewis Henry*, a Cousin-German of the House of *Dillenburg*, died Feb: 6, 1659.
3. *Maurice Henry*, born 1626, his Father's Successor, he married *Ernestina*, Daughter of *John the Younger*, a Kinsman of the Line of *Siegen* 1650, and after her death 1668, *Maria Leopoldina* Daughter of *John Francis Desideratus* of the same Line. And lastly, *Anna Lodovica* Countess of *Manderscheid*, and died Jan: 24, 1679, leaving by

the

the Countess a large Progeny : of whom these were lately living,

1. *Francis Alexander*, born Jan: 27, 1674, Bred under the Tuition of his Mother in Law, and his Uncle.

2. *Albertina Johanna*, born May 9, 1681.

4. *Herman Otto*, born 1627, he was Bishop of *Cologne*, &c. and died July 26, 1660.

5. *Francis Bernhard*, born Sept: 21, 1637, Dean of the Chapter of *Cologne*, as also of *Strasburg*.

Of the Dukes of Lorrain.

Antiquity says, That this Family had the same Original with these of *Austria*, *Wirtzburg* and *Baden*. The Old Family of *Lorrain* sprung from *Charlemagne*, being Extinct ; *Gerhard* descended of the Antient Counts of *Alsatia*, was created Duke of *Lorrain* by the Emperor *Henry III.* an: 1408. From this *Gerhard*, is Lineally Descended,

Charles Leopold, born 1643, late D. of *Lorrain*, A Prince much esteemed by the Emperor, for his Heroick Behaviour against the *Turks* and *French*. He married *Eleanora Maria Josepha* of *Austria*

Austria, Sister to the present Emperor, and Dowager of *Michael* late King of *Poland* in 1678. She has born him at *Inspruck* in the Principality of *Tyrol*, the following Issue,

1. *Leopoldus Josephus Carolus Agapetus Hyacinthus*, born Sept. 11, 1679, present Duke; He married Oct: 13, 1598, *Elizabeth Charlotte*, *Mademoiselle de Chartres*, Daughter to the late Duke of *Orleans*, by whom he has had a Son born Aug: 26, 1699, N. S.
2. *Josephus Jobanne Antonius Ignatius Felicissimus*, born 1680.
3. Another Son died before it was Christened.
4. *Ferdinandus Josephus Philippus Romanus Laurentius*, born Aug: 17, 1683.
5. *Josephus Innocentius, Emmanuel Felicianus Constantinus*, born Oct: 20, 1683.
6. *Franciscus Antonius Josephus Maria Ambrosius Nicolaus*, born Dec: 8, 1689, N. S. &c.

The King of *France* having dispossest *Charles IV.* the present Dukes Great-Uncle, incroached on, and injured their Territories very much, since their alone pretensions are upon him, for Restitution of their Dominions, and satisfying for their damages, &c.

Of the Duke of Modena:

THese Dukes are descended from the Ancient Marquesses of *Este*, whose common Father was Hugo Lord of *Padua*, and Marquess of *Este*. *Borsus* one of his descendants, was created Duke of *Modena* by the Emperor *Frederick III.* and of *Ferrara* by Pope *Paul II.* His Brother *Hercules I.* succeeded, and died 1505, Father of *Alphonso I.* who by his Wife *Lucretia* Daughter to Pope *Alexander VI.* had *Hercules II.* his Son and Successor. *Alphonso* died 1534, *Alphonso II.* Son to *Hercules II.* died without Issue 1597, and left by the consent of the Emperors *Maximilian II.* and *Rodolpb II.* his Dutchie to *Cæsar d^e Este* Son of *Alphonso*, Natural Son to *Alphonso I.* by an obscure Woman, who afterwards got the Name of *Labella Ferratarina*: The Pope indeed seiz'd on *Ferrara* as a Fee Farm of the Church; but *Cæsar* was invested in *Modena* 1598, and *Francis I.* his Son succeeded him, who died 1656, having had,

1. *Alphonfus III.* who succeeded and Married *Laurentia*, Niece to Cardinal *Mazarine* by his Sister 1655, by whom he had,
1. *Alphonso IV.* the late Duke, born 1656, who married a Princess out of the Family of the *Barberini*, but died without Issue, upon which *Rinaldo* his Unele, laying aside his Cardinal's Hat succeed-

ed, but is now disposses'd or reduced to 40000 Crowns yearly by the King of France. He married a Princess of the House of *Hanover*.

2. *Almerick*, Prince of *Modena*, I read little of him.
3. *Isabel*, married to *Rainulius II.* Duke of *Parma*, &c but dead some years ago.
4. *Mary Eleanor Beatrix*, married to *James II.* King of *Great-Britain*, &c. 1673, she is now living in *France*.

Of the Dukes of Parma and Placentia.

THE Dukes of *Parma* are sprung from the Ancient Line of the *Farnese's* in *Italy*, from whence *Alexander de Farnese* (or *Pope Paul III.*) was descended, who created his Natural Son *Peter Aloisius de Farnese* Duke of *Parma* and *Placentia*: But he was so odious to both Nobility and Commonalty for the cruelty of his Nature, and his vitious Disposition, that they conspired against him and slew him. From him is Lineally descended, *Odoardus*, who married *Dorothy Sophia* Daughter to the Elector *Palatine*, Sister to the present Empress 1690, who succeeded his Father in 1694.

Of the Dukes of Mantua.

THESE Dukes are deriv'd from one *Hugo*, who married one of the *Gonzaga's* a Noble Family in *Lombardy*; his Son *Gerbard* took on him the Name of *Gonzaga*, and was invested in *Mantua* by his Cousin *Adelbert*, as an immediat Feudatory of the Empire in 1009. *Hugo*, *Gerbard's* Father, died in the year 946. Its said, he was Son of another *Hugo*, Earl of *Provence* and King of *Italy*, Son to King *Lotharius III.* Grandson to King *Lotharius II.* and Great-Grandson to *Lotharius* the Emperor. *Aloisius* or *Lewis Gonzaga*, was the Eleventh in a right Line from *Gerbard*, He was created Captain of *Mantua* by the Emperor *Charles IV.* 1329. His Son and Successor was *Guido*, Father of *Lewis*, and *Francis* Son to this *Lewis* succeeded: All of 'em Captains of *Mantua*. *John Francis* Son and Heir to *Francis*, was Created the first Marquess of *Mantua*, by the Emperor *Sigismund* Sept. 22, 1433. His Eldest Son *Frederick I.* succeeded, and was Father of *Francis II.* who begat *Frederick II.* This *Frederick II.* was Created the first Duke of *Mantua*, by the Emperor *Charles V.* Apr. 8. 1530, and had three Sons, 1. *Francis*, deceased without Issue: 2. *William*, who succeeded in the *Dutchy*. 3. *Lewis*, of whom below.

136 *Of the Dukes of Mantua.* Book II.

Vincent, Son to *William* Succeeding, had

1. *Margaret Gonzaga*, married to *Henry D.* of *Lorrain*.
2. *Eleanor*, married to the Emperor *Ferdinand II.* 1622. She died *June 27, 1655.*
3. *Francis II.* who left only a Daughter.
4. Cardinal *Ferdinand.*
5. *Vincent*, in whom the Ducal Line in *Italy* failed, 1627.

Lewis III. Son to the above *Frederick*, married the Lady *Henrica*, Heiress to the Dutchy of *Nevers* in *France*: This Dutchy was possess'd by his posterity 'till 1659, and then sold to Cardinal *Mazarine*. His Son was *Charles Gonzaga* Duke of *Nevers*, who became also the Duke of *Mantua* on the death of his Cousin *Vincent*. He died in the year 1637, having had *Charles II.* who died before his Father 1631, but left Issue, viz.

1. *Eleanor*, born *May 18, 1629*, married to the Emperor *Ferdinand III.* 1651, deceased 1686.
2. *Charles III.* the late Duke, who married *Isabella Clara*, Daughter to *Leopold V.* Arch-Duke of *Austria*; but had no Issue.

Of the Duke of Tuscany.

THE Emperor *Rodolph I.* Alienated from the Empire, and gave Freedom to sever

ral Cities in Italy. The City of Florence amongst these payed for hers 6000 shillings ; But Heats and Tumults arising between the Commons and the Nobles about 1311, it submitted it self to the Protection of Robert III. King of Naples or Sicily (as others,) and was afterwards in a short time under the Government of the Duke of Calabria, and the Commonalty Out-voting the Nobles it became Monarchical : For *Cosmo de Medices* a Citizen, whose Ancestors were Merchants, was by the Populace Elected Prince in the year 1434. *Piero*, or *Peter de Medices* Prince *Cosmo's* Grandson, was ejected by the Florentines (who retook and enjoy'd their Ancient Liberty till 1512,) for making a League with the French King without the Senate's Knowledge and Consent. The *Medicean* Family being then restored by *Ferdinand* the Catholick King, was a second time expelled by the Florentines 1529. The Emperor afterward seized on the City, and made *Alexander de Medices*, who had married his Natural Daughter *Margaret* Governour, yet he being slain, the People made Choice of his Kinsman *Cosmo de Medices*.

This *Cosmo* I. was declared King of *Tuscany* by Pope *Paul V.* 1569 ; But being opposed by the Emperor *Maximilian II.* he laid aside the Title of King, and took that of Great-Duke. His Son *Francis* had by *Joan* Daughter of the Emperor *Ferdinand I.* (whom he married

138 *Of the Dukes of Tuscany.* Rook II.
 1575,) *Ferdinand I.* Father of *Cosmo II.* who
 died 1670, leaving his Son *Cosmo III.* born
 1642, the present Great-Duke, who by *Margaret Lovise* Daughter of *Gaston John Baptist D.*
 of Orleans has a Son, viz. Prince *Ferdinand*, who
 married *Violanta Beatrix*, Daughter of *Ferdinand Maria*, and Sister to the present Elector
 of *Bavaria*, in the year 1688. 2. *Gaston*, born
 May 24, 1671, married to a Daughter of the
 Duke of *Sax-Lawenburg*. 3. A Daughter married
 to the present Elector *Palatine*. This
 Duke is Sovereign in *Tuscany* and *Pisa*; But
 Feudatory to the King of Spain for *Siena* and
Massa, and a good part of the Isle of *Elbe*, to
 whom he payes yearly 10000 Florins: His
 yearly Revenues are reckon'd 1800000 shillings
Sterling. He holds the City *Saturnia* as a Fief
 of the Empire. A certain *French Writer* says,
 his Revenues are supposed to be a Million
 and a half of Ducats yearly.

Of the Dukes of Savoy.

THE Original of this Family is not well
 known by reason of its Antiquity; yet
 its certain, that about the beginning
 of the Eleventh Century, *Beraldu* Marquess of
Italy Earl of *Savoy* and *Maurienne* flourished,
 from whom is Lineally descended *Charles Emmanuel I.* Duke of *Savoy* and King of *Cyprus*,
 born

born Jan: 12, 1562. He was a Prince of great Parts and Memory, well read in the Mathematicks, &c. He was Great-Grandfather to the present Duke of Savoy: For he Married *Catharina Michaelis* of the House of Austria, Daughter to *Philip II.* King of Spain, March 11, 1585, and died July 22. 1630, having had by her ten Children, but two of them only lived to propagat the Family, viz. *Victor Amadeus I.* Grandfather to the present Duke, and *Thomas Francis* Prince of Carignan, Grandfather to Pr. *Eugene of Savoy.*

Victor Amadeus I. born 1587, succeeded his Father: He sided with France in the Wars against Spain, which oppress'd him with such difficulties, that he fell into a Fever, and died Oct: 7, 1637, having had by his Dutcheß *Christina* daughter to *Henry IV.* King of France the following Issue, 1. *Aloisia Maria Christina*, born July 27. 1629, married to *Maurice* her own Father's Brother, who had been Cardinal. 2. *Franciscus Hyacinthus*, born 1632, he died 1638. *Charles Emanuel II.* (Father to the present Duke,) born June 20, 1634. 4. *Margaret Foland* born 1635, married to *Raimundus* Duke of Parma, Apr: 29, 1660, she died 1663. 5. *Henrietta Adelheid* born Nov: 6, 1636, married to *Ferdinand Maria* Elector of Bavaria 1652, she died March 18, 1678. 6. *Catharina Batrix*, her Twin sister died 1637.

Charles Emanuel II. succeeding his Father,

was well accomplished, particularly in the Art of Riding the Great Horse: For which purpose, he caused an Academy to be opened at *Turin*. He died in 1663, having had to Wife *Frances Magdalen* Daughter to *Gaston John Baptist*, Duke of *Orleans*: But she died May 11, 1665, and he married the Daughter to *Charles Amadeus* Duke of *Nemoars*. By the first he had no Issue, but by the last he had,

Victor Amadeus II. present Duke of *Savoy*, May 1, 1666; He married *Anna Maria* Daughter to *Philip* Duke of *Orleans*, by the Princess *Henrietta Maria* youngest Daughter to *Charles I.* King of *Great-Britain*; by whom he has had,

1. *Mary Adelheid*, born Dec. 6, 1685, married to *Lewis XVI.* Duke of *Burgundy*, Eldest Son to the Dauphin of *France*.
2. *Louisa Gabriella*, born 1688, married to *Philip* Duke of *Anjou* second Son to the Dauphin of *France*, now Competitor for the Crown of *Spain* with *Charles* Archduke of *Austria*, second Son to the present Emperor of *Germany*.
3. *Victor Amadeus*, Prince of *Piedmont*, born 1698.
4. *Charles Emanuel*, Duke of *Aouft*, born 1701, &c.

Thomas Francis Prince of *Carignan*, born Dec. 21, 1596, Brother to the present Duke of *Savoy's* Grand-father, viz. *Victor Amadeus I.* married *Mary* of *Bourbon* Daughter to *Charles* Count

de Soissons on Jan: 22. 1624, and by her was Father of *Eugenius Maurice* (for his other Sons died without Issue) who in Feb. 20. 1657, married *Olympia* Daughter of *Michael Lawrence*, &c. by Cardinal *Mazarine's* Sister, by whom he had the following Issue.

1. *Lewis Thomas* Count of *Soissons*, born Dec: 15. 1657, he married *Urania de la Crote*, Daughter to the Baron of *Beauvais*, Dec: 17. 1682.
2. *Philip*, born 1659.
3. *Lewis Julius*, born May 2. 1660, slain in the *Turkish Wars* July 13. 1683.
4. *Emanuel*, born 1663, he died 1665.
5. *Francis Eugene* of *Savoy*, born 1665, a Heroick and Warlike Prince, renown'd for his Bravery against the *French* and *Turks* in the Emperor's Service.
6. *Mary Joan Baptista*, born Jan: 1665:
7. *Aloisia Philberta*, born Nov: 22. 1667.
8. *Francis*, deceased Feb. 24 1671.

Prince Eugene of *Savoy*, that Famous General, is third Cousin to the present Duke of *Savoy*; as will appear by the following Scheme.

Charles Emanuel I.

<i>Victor Amadeus I.</i> <i>Charles Emanuel II.</i> <i>Victor Amadeus II.</i>	<i>Thomas Prince of Carignan</i> <i>Eugene Maurice.</i> <i>Francis Eugene of Savoy.</i> The
--	---

The Dukes of *Savoy* sometimes laid Claim to bein
the Sovereignty over the City and Republic ven
of *Geneva*; but these Pretensions have no tin
been revived of a long time. Or,
the
and
belo
ry i

Supplement to the Second Book.

I Have already told that I have borrowed pita
wholly the Stiles, Coats of Arms, and on Nec
dinary Appellations, &c. of the Princes from Pri
the present State of the Univers, printed a Man
London 1704. For I know little or nothing of &c.
Heraldry. Dut

The Style of the Elector of *Hanover*, is, *George* Esta
Lewis by the Grace of God, Duke of Brunswick and alte
Lunenbourg, Great Standard Bearer and Prince Fat
Elector of the Sacred *Roman Empire, &c.* My F
Author has not his Coat of Arms, nor the he
Arms of any of the *German Princes*, but only ayi
the Electors: And tho we have omitted the Palan
three Electors of the Clergy, because they no Polan
marrying can have no progeny, yet we shall in E
follow our Author in mentioning their Arms, d,
This Elector of *Hanover* is Protestant, and use Rules
the *German Tongue*. with

The Elector *Palatin's* Style is, *John William* zur
by the Grace of God, Count *Palatine* of the with
Rhine, Grand Treasurer, and Prince Elector zur
of the Sacred *Roman Empire, &c.* Duke of *Bavaria* Cress
Baris, Juliers and Mons, Count of Veldentz, Sp los
bein

m the *Marck*, *Ravensberg* and *Meurs*, Lord of *Ra-*
olich, *uenstern*, &c. The Arms of *Charles Count Pala-*
tin were, In the first and fourth *Sable*, a *Lyon*
Or, *Crown'd*, *Arm'd* and *Langued Gules*. In
 the second and third *Lozengy Argent* and *Azure*,
 and of twenty Pieces, with a *Mond Or*, which
 belongs to the *Electorate*. The *Electors Live-*
ry is of a *Blew Colour*. *Heidelberg* is the *Ca-*
pital of this *Electorate*, seated on the *River*
Neccar, which falls into the *Rhine*. But these
Princes sometimes reside at *Dusseldorp*, *Newburg*,
Manheim (the *Defence* of all the *Country*)
 &c. This *Prince* is *Popish*, and speaks high
Dutch. The *Elector Charles*, besides his own
Estates Inherited 500000 *Livers* of yearly *Rent*
 after the death of the *Palatine of Summeren* his
 Father's *Uncle*, &c.

M. *Frederick Augustus* *Elector* of *Saxony*, after
 the death of *John III.* of the *Family* of *Sobieskie*,
 having turn'd *Popish*, was *Elected King* of
Poland *June 27. 1697*, and bears as *King* of
Poland quarterly. In the first and fourth, *Gules*,
Eagle, *Argent*, crown'd *Membred* and *Beck-*
Arm'd, *Or*, for *Poland*. In the second and third,
Gules, a *Cavalier arm'd Argent*, holding a *Sword*
 with the right hand of the same, and a *Shield*
Azure in the left; charg'd with a *Cross*, *Or*,
 with double *Cross Bars*, his *Horse* barded,
Azure, and *Nail'd*, *Or*, for *Lithuania*. For a
 Crest a *Crown* rais'd with 8 *Small Flowers*, and
 surmount'd with 8 *Semicircles* terminating in a
Mond,

Mond, Or, which is the Crest of Poland. The Shield environ'd with the orders of France, The Motto of the King of Poland is, *Habent sua fideri Reges*. His Livery is of a Blue Colour. The Poland Language is a Dialect of the Sclavonian. Cracow and Warsaw, both seated on the R. Vistula, are the Chief Cities on the *Albia*, but Leip/wick, Dresden and Magdeburg (possess'd by the now King of Prussia) and Wirtemberg on the Elbe the most considerable of Saxony. His Title is Frederick by the Grace of God, King of Poland, Great Duke of Lithuania, Russia, Prussia Massovia, and Samogitia, Duke of Liefland, Volhynia, Kiovia, Podolia, Pidlaffia, Smolensko, Siberia and Czernichowia &c. His Stile as Elector of Saxony is, Frederick Augustus, by the Grace of God, Duke of Saxony, Juliers, Cleves, and Mons, Angria and Westphalia, Grand Marshal of the Sacred Roman Empire and Elector; Landtgrave of Thuringia, Marquess of Misnia, and of the upper and lower Lusatia, Count and Prince of Henneberg, Burgrave of Magdeburg, Count of Marck, Ravensberg and Barby, Lord of Ravensstein, &c. Its said the Elector of Saxony's Revenues ordinary and extraordinary, may amount to 8 Millions of Livers Yearly; and these of the King of Poland to 600000 Crowns *per annum*; besides what Impositions he is enabled by the Diet to lay on in time of War, &c.

The Elector of Bavaria is stiled Maximilian Emanuel by the Grace of God, Duke of the upper

and lower *Bavaria*, and of the upper Palatinate; Count *Palatine* of the *Rhine*, Grand Sewer of the Sacred Roman Empire and Elector, Landtgrave of *Leichtenberg*, &c. His Arms are three Escutcheons joined together, the first *Sable*, a *Lyon* crown'd, *Or*, which belongs to the Palatinate. The second *Fusile* in Bend *Argent* and *Azure*, in twenty one Pieces which belongs to *Bavaria*. The third *Gules* with an Imperial Globe, *Or*, which belongs to the Electorate. He professes the *Romish* Religion, and speaks high *Dutch*. *Seltzburg* was the Capital City of this Country; but at present it's *Munchen* seated on the River *Isar*. *Norinberg* is the fairest City in the upper Palatinate. If the *Bavarian* Branch fail the Palatinate Family is to re-enter into the Ancient Electorship, &c. He is a Roman Catholick and speaks high *Dutch*. The Elector of *Brandenburg* is stiled *Frederick III.* by the Grace of God, *Marquess* of *Brandenburg*; Grand Chamberlain of the Sacred Roman Empire, and Elector; Duke of *Prussia*, *Magdeburg*, *Fuliers*, *Cleves*, *Mons*, *Stetin*, *Pomerania*, *Cassubia* and the *Vandals*, as also in *Silesia* and of *Grosen* and *Schwibusch* Burgrave of *Nuremberg*, Prince of *Halberstadt*, *Minden* and *Camine*, Count of *Hohenzollern*, *Marck* and *Ravenburg*, Lord of *Ravenstein*, *Lawenburg* and *Butaw*, &c. In Nov: 1700. he was declared by the Emperor King of *Prussia*, *Wenden* and *Cassubia*, and was crowned at *Cyningsberg*, the Capital City of

of that Kingdom, Jan: 18. following. He bears divers quarterings containing several Aliances and Principalities over all *Azure*, a Scepter in pale, Or, which belongs to the Electorship: A triple Helm and a triple Crest: He has moreover in his Arms a *Lyon*, an *Eagle* crown'd and a *Griffin*, the Shield is *Componé* and *Contonné*. His Livery is of a Blue Colour. He is Protestant and uses the high Dutch: He resides ordinarily at *Berlin*, *Spandaw*, *Postdam* or *Cleves*, &c. But *Brandenburg* on the R. *Havel* is the Capital City of the Marquisate. *Magdeburg* was formerly the Metropolitan; but has not been half built since sack'd by *Tilly*. He is Protestant, and uses the German Tongue.

Josephus, *Jacobus*, *Ignatius*, *Jeannes*, *Antonius*, *Eustatius* Eldest Son to the present Emperor, was crown'd King of Hungary July 16. 1688. My Author knows not his Title (as he owns) but his ordinary Appellation is, *His Apostolick Majesty*. The Arms of Hungary are Barwise, *Argent* and *Gules* of eight Pieces, and the chief Cities *Buda* upon the *Danube* and *Presburg*. The Revenues are uncertain.

The King of *Bohemia* was anciently the Chief of the secular Electors, and chief Cup-bearer to the Emperor: But the present Emperor *Leo-pold* was crown'd King of *Bohemia*, Aug. 2. 1656. The Arms of *Bohemia* are a *Lyon* rampant *Quend* Or, crown'd of the same, in a Field *Gules*. The chief Cities are *Prague* and *Egra* situated on a River

He River of the same Name. The Revenue is reckoned about three Million of Crowns per annum.

Josephus Clemens, Brother to the present Elector of Bavaria, was Elected Arch-Bishop and Elector of Cologne, July 14. 1688. His Titles are, *Joseph Clement by the Grace of God, Arch-Bishop of Cologne, Grand Chancellor of the Sacred Roman Empire through Italy; Bishop of Liege and Elector, Duke of the upper and lower Bavaria, as also of the upper Palatinat, Westphalia, Angria and Bullion, Count Palatine of the Rhine, Landgrave of Leuchtenburg, Marquess of Freymont, &c.* His Arms are those of the House of Bavaria, already mentioned. The Arms of the Arch-Bishoprick are a Cross Sable, in a field Argent. He is Popish and speaks high Dutch. He said that Maternus, Son to the Widow of Naim Luke 7. 12. was first Bishop here: Agilulf was the first Arch-Bishop. The rise of the Electorate is not well known, but on the Rhine is his ordinary Residence; for when he goes to Cologne he can't stay above three days together without the Burgo-Master's leave (this being a Confederat Town) and the Number of the Persons he brings with him is limited. The Revenues of this Arch-Bishoprick are call'd for 700000 crowns per Annum. These Popish Bishops speaks high Dutch.

The Elector of Treves is stiled *John Hugh by the Grace of God, Arch-Bishop of Treves, Grand Chan-*

Chancellor of the Sacred Roman Empire over the *Gaules* and the Kingdom of *Arles* and Elector, Bishop of *Spire* Administrator of *Prumb*, and Governour of *Weissenberg*. He bears for Arms a Cross *Gules*, in a field *Argent*. He is Popish, and uses the high *Dutch* Language. He resides at *Wilich* (tho *Treves* be the principal City) which was built 150 years before *Rome*. The Revenues of this Arch-Bishoprick are about 11 or 1200000 Livers yearly. Its said that *Eucharinus*, one of the 72 Disciples was the first Bishop of *Treves*, *Agricius* the first Arch-Bishop, and *Rudolphus* the *Saxon* the first Elector.

The Elector of *Mentz* (lately dead) was styled *Anselmus Franciscus* by the Grace of God Arch-Bishop of the Holy Church of *Mentz*, Grand Chancellor of the Sacred Roman Empire, through *Germany*, and Elector. His Arms are, A Wheel with six Spakes *Argent*, in a Field *Gules*, and over it an Electoral Cap. The Wheel is born in Remembrance of *Willigisus*, the last Elector to this Church, who being a Car-man's Son, kept always a Wheel in his Chamber to mind him of his Extraction. This Elector was also Popish, and us'd the high *Dutch*. *Ludovicus Antonius* Great Master of the *Teutonic* Order, Brother German to the present Empress was his Coadjutor, or designed Successor. *Mentz* on the *Maine* and *Aschaffenburg* are the ordinar places of this Elector's Res.

II.
er
E-
nb,
or
e is
He
pal
me,
a-
aid
the
ch-
E-
il-
rb-
an-
ugh
A
held
The
ifus,
g a
his
This
high
r of
the
igned
ffen-
tors
Re

Residence, and the Revenues of this Arch-Bishoprick 6 or 700000 Crowns yearly. *Anselmus* the Seventy first Arch-Bishop of *Mentz*, 40 Bishops having preceeded them.

Having thus briefly run over the Electors of the Empire, we shall only add, that the Empire is divided into Ten Circles, *Austria*, *Bavaria*, *Suabia*, *Alsatia*, or the *Upper-Rhine*, the *Palatinate*, or the *Lower-Rhine*, *Upper-Saxony*, *Lower Saxony*, *Franconia* and *Burgundy*: Of which *Alsatia* and *Burgundy* are now in the Possession of the *French*. These Circles compass the General Diets of the Empire, where all Affairs are determined. The first Body is that of the Electors, whose Authority was first established by the *Bulla Aurea* of *Charles IV.* 1356, and Seven was their Number; but an Eight was added in 1648, and a Ninth in 1692, to which some Princes of the Empire yet disagree. These have power to chuse the Emperor, and their younger Sons take place of other Princes of *Germany*: Three of 'em are Church-men and the other six Laicks.

The second Body is that of the other Princes, whether Secular or Ecclesiastical: And the third that of the Free, *Franc*, or Imperial Towns (because they own Homage to the Emperor) in Number about 60. They are also called *Hans Towns*, because their Assembly for deliberating together in the old German Language is called *Hanse*. Their Body has two Voices at the

Q

the Diets. They have for Arms an *Eagle*. The chief *Hans Towns* are *Lubeck*, *Cologne*, *Brunswick* and *Dantzick*. *Lubeck* is the Capital of all the *Hans League*, and has the Right of Assembling all the others, with the Advice of the five next Neighbouring Towns of the Association: The Archives of all the Confederate Towns being here.

As for the Arms of *Nassau and Orange*, *William III.* King of *Great Britain*, &c. as Earl of *Nassau* bore quarterly, 1. *Azure* a Lyon Or, 2. Or, a Lyon Leopard, *Gules* armed and crowned *Azure*, 3. *Gules* a Fesse *Argent*, 4. *Gules*, two Leopards Or, armed and membred as the first. As Prince of *Orange* he bore quarterly, 1. *Gules* a bend Or, 2. An Hunter's Horn *Azure*, stringed *Gules*. The third as, &c. over all an Escutcheon of pretence Checquy Or and *Azure* more briefly thus quarterly, *Chalons* and *Orange* under an Escutcheon of *Geneva*.

The Duke of *Lorain* is stiled *Leopold* by the Grace of God, Duke of *Lorain*, Margrave, Duke of *Calabria*, Bar and *Gelderland*, Marquess of *Ponti*, *Musson* and *Nomeni*, Count of *Provence*, *Vaudemont*, *Blamont*, *Zutphen* in *Sarwerden* and *Salm*, &c. The Ducal and Sovereign House of *Lorain* contains many Escutcheons all over Or, a bend *Gules*, charged with three *Alerion* *Argent*. These Princes bear also in their Arms the Arms of *Jerusalem*. The last Duke gave for his Devise an Armed Hand Issuing as it were from

from Heaven, and grasping a sword with this Motto, *Fecit potentiam in brachio suo*. The Duke's Livery is of a Yellow Colour, he is Popish, and speaks high *Dutch*. *Nancy* is the Capital City, and the Revenues of the last Duke possess'd of his Estates were 700000 Crowns yearly.

The Duke of *Modena's* Title is *Alphonso IV.* by the Grace of God, Duke of *Modena* and *Reggio*, Prince in *Carpi*, &c. His Arms are Pale wise of three pieces. First party Per fesse in a chief Or, an Eagle displayed Sable, membred beaked, and crowned Gules, and in Base Azure, three Flower-de-Luces Or; within a border indented Or, and Gules, secondly Gules, two Keys, in Saltier one Or, the other Argent, charg'd in Fesse with an Escutcheon of pretence, Azure supporting an Eagle of the Third, membred and crowned of the Second. Over all in chief a Papal Crown Or, garnish'd with sundry Gems, Azure and Purple. The third as the first counterplaced, he is Popish, and speaks *Italian*. The Capital City of the Dutchy is *Modena*, His Revenue is reckon'd by a certain French Writer to be only about 20000 Ducats Yearly.

The Duke of *Parma's* Title is *Odoardus II.* by the Grace of God, Duke of *Parma* and *Piacentia*, &c. He bears Or, Six Flower-de-Luces, Azure. He is Popish, and uses the *Italian*. *Parma* on a River of the same Name, is the Capital City of the Dutchy, and the ordinary Residence of its Duke. His Revenue is about 300000 Ducats yearly

yearly, taking in the Dutchies of *Castro* and *Ronciglione*, with several other Estates which he possesses in the Popes Territories, and in the Kingdom of Naples.

The stile of the Duke of *Mantua* is *Charles IV. by the Grace of God, Duke of Mantua and Monterrat; Marquess of Gonzague, Viana, Casal, Ponzone, Bexole, Meire, &c. Count in Radigo, &c. Lord of Luzane, Castle Geffrey, &c.* His Arms are *Argent, a Cross Patee Gules, betwixt four Eagles Sable, membered of the second, under an Escutcheon in Fesse, charged quarterly with Gules, a Lyon Rampant Or, and three Bars Sable*; The Crest a Ducal Cap with the Word *Fides*. He is Popish, and uses also the *Italian* Language: His Revenues amount to about 50000 Ducats yearly. *Mantua* seated on the River *Sarca*, is the Capital City, but the Duke's Palace here is far short of that at *Miraflo* five Miles from the City. This City is said to have been built by *Anna* Son of *Mans* the Prophetess, Daughter of *Tiresias*, and is thought 670 years Elder then *Rome*. This Prince is the last of his Family.

The Title of the Great Duke of *Tuscany* is *Cosmus III. by the Grace of God, Great Duke of Tuscany, &c.* His Arms are *Or, five Roundles, Gules, two, two, and one in chief Azure* charg'd with three Flower-de-Louces *Or*, which latter part of the Bearing was granted by *Lewis XI. King of France* out of his own Coat to *Peter de Medici*.

Medices. And Pope Pious V. gave them particular Crown call'd a *Tuscan* Crown, to be born between the Coat and the Crest, on which, on his left Leg stands a Falcon holding a Label in his right Claw, wherein is Written in Golden Letters the word *Semper*, he is Popish, and uses the *Tuscan* Language. *Florence* and *Pisa* are his chief Cities; the first is the Capital, six Miles in compass, containing, as its said, 90000 Inhabitants; the other is five Miles in compass, but has not a third part of its Inhabitants. His Revenues are thought to be a Million and a half of Ducats yearly.

The Duke of *Savoy* is stiled *Victor Amadeus II.* by the Grace of God, Duke of *Savoy*, *Chablais*, *Augusta*, *Gebbennois* and *Montferrat*; Prince of *Piedmont*, *Achaia*, *Morea*, *Oneglia*, Marquess of *Saluces*, *Susa* and *Italy*; Count of *Asti*, *Geneva*, *Remont*, *Nice* and *Tenda*; Baron of the Vallies and *Fucigni*; Lord of *Verceil*, *Friburg*, *Mani*, *Prella*, *Novelli* of the Marquisate of *Ceva* and County of *Coconar*, Prince and perpetual Vicar the *Holy Empire* in *Italy*, King of *Cyprus*, &c He bears *Gules*, a Cross *Argent*; This Coat being given to *Amadeus* the Great by the Knights of *Rhodes*, Anno 1315, with these Letters in Lieu of a Motto, *F. E. R. T.* that is, *Fortitudo ejus Rhodum Tenuit*. *Amadeus V.* Sirnamed the Great, having forced *Mahomet II.* Emperor of the *Turks* to raise his Siege from before the City of *Rhodes*. The said Cross is the Cross of

St. John of Jerusalem, whose Knights at that time were Owners of *Rhodes*; whereas before the Arms of the House of *Savoy* were Or, an Eagle displayed with two Heads, *Sable*, arm'd *Gules*, supporting in Fesse an Escutcheon of *Saxony*, that is Bar-wise of six pieces, *Sable* and Or, a Bend flowered *Verte*, a Coat belonging to the Emperors of the House of *Saxony*, from whom the first Earls of *Savoy* derived it. They bear also the Arms of the Kingdom of *Cyprus*, which Crown gives the Title of *Royal Highness*. His Livery is of a Red Colour, he is Popish, and uses the *Italian* Language. His Eldest Son is stiled Prince of *Piedmont*: *Turin* on the River *Po* is the chief City of *Piedmont* and *Chambery*, on the Banks of the River *l'Arch*, is the Capital of *Savoy* where the Duke keeps his Court when he's on this side the *Alpes*: The Number of the People of *Piedmont* and *Savoy* is thought to be 800000, and his ordinary Revenues above a Million of Crowns yearly, besides what has and may be raised on extraordinary occasions.

Having so far as I cou'd be informed, mentioned the Coats of Arms, &c. of the Electoral Princes of the *Hans* Towns, and of the other Princes in and about the Empire; I shall add a few words in the Supplement to this Book of *Venice*, *Geneva*, *Switzerland* and *Holland*.

Venice, The *Venesians* were left a Free People

ple by *Charlemagne* in the Eight Century: There is a Catalogue of their Dukes for near 1000 years: The present Duke is *Antonio Mocenigo*, Elected July 1700: The Office of the Duke holds during Life, and the Dukes have a Custom of espousing the Ocean yearly, and throwing a Gold Ring into the Sea as pledge of Matrimony, being carried with the Senat in a Vessel of State, called the *Bucentaur* into the entrance of the Gulph; where after some Ceremonies performed by the Bishop, the Duke Espouses the Sea, as we have said. The occasion of this Custom was a Ring presented to Duke *Ziani* by Pope *Alexander III.* (then at *Venice*, being driven from the Pontifical Dignity) upon his beating the Fleet of the Emperor *Frederick Barbarossa*: The Pope having also desired that the Ring might be thus imployed, *Venice* is Aristocratical in its State, and is the sole Sovereign and Independent Republick in *Italy*, the others being some way either Subject to the Pope, or Emperor. The Title of the Doge and Republick of *Venice* is, *The most Seren Duke, most Illustrious, and most excellent Lords of the State of Venice.* The Arms of *Venice* are Azure, a Lyon winged, Seiant Or, holding in one of his Paws a Book open Argent, in which are written these words, *Pax tibi Marce Evangelista meus.* This Republick is Popish, and uses the *Italian* Tongue. It has a Patriarch residing at *Venice*, who has under him the Four Bishops of the

Dutchy.

Dutchy of *Venice* ; and all the Arch-Bishops and Bishops of *Dalmatia*, over whom he has the Authority, but of Primate. The Pope directs his Letter to this Republick thus, *Alla Nostra Charissima sorella la Serenissima Repubblica di Venetia*. To our most dear Sister, the most Serene Republick of *Venice*. The City stands at the North end of the *Adriatick* Gulph, on 72 Islets, join'd together by above 150 Bridges, each built of one Arch ; beside this Communication, they have a great number of Gondolo's or small Boats so neatly built and covered with Cloth, that Passengers may go unseen and without the trouble of Sun, Wind or Rain : The compass of all the Islets is said to be about Eight Miles, containing within 72 Paroches ; The Houses are built on Piles, and the City stands invested with Lakes and Marshes to a considerable distance ; so that its thought it can't be taken but by an Army that might stretch in Compass 150 Miles : This City has been Independent 1200 years, the Number of its Inhabitants was call'd 200000, but on stricter Examination, its thought not to exceed 134000. There are two vast Columns erected in the Market place, probably on the same occasion of *Ziani's* beating *Frederick Barbarossa's* Fleet : The standing Revenues of the State of *Venice* are but four Millions of Ducats yearly, yet they can greatly advance their Treasury as they see occasion : The poorest Labourer pays his

I.
h-
er
he
us,
ica
oft
ds
on
es,
ni-
o's
ith
nd
n:
out
es;
ity
o a
n't
in
In-
In
ker
oo.
the
ion
et:
nice
yet
as
ays
his

Pole-Money, and there's nothing they Eat or Drink, but they pay something for it to the publick Treasury.

Geneva, *Calvinism* was established here by a Decree of the Senate, (they having shaken off the yoke both of the Counts of *Savoy* and Bishop of *Geneva*, who by turns, and sometimes had jointly oppressed them) about 1535. They speak *French*, and have also an *Italian* Church, several Families turning Protestant, having left *Italy* and taken Sanctuary here: The *French* King has a Resident there, who with his Retinue is allowed to have Mass ever since 1679. But no other Papist is permitted to Reside in the City above 15 days for dispatching his business. The Title of this Republick is, *The Syndic and Senators of the Free Republick of Geneva*. It gives for Arms, Party Or, and Gules, the first has a Demi-Eagle display'd Sable, the second a Key Argent, with this Device *post tenebras Lux*; This City is on the Lake *Lemanus*, the River *Rhone* passing thro' the lower part of it; the compass of the whole City being about two miles, containing about 17000 Inhabitants. Its Governed by four Syndics and 25 Senators, who follow the written Law. They have also a Council of 60, and another of 200. Its Allied with the Protestant Cantons of *Switzerland*: And the Canton of *Bern* is to send them a large succour in a few hours upon the firing of a signal of combustible Matter ready to be kindled

on all occasions : The King of France wou'd be as unwilling to suffer the Duke of Savoy or Cantons of Switzerland to have the Sovereignty over this City and Republick, as they wou'd be either, to let one another or him conquer it ; and this is the mystery that preserves its independency. Besides, its so surrounded with high Mountains, that the approach of an Army wou'd be known, and aid afforded e're it cou'd come nigh.

Switzerland, The *Switz* Cantons are, *Zurich*, *Bern*, *Lucern*, *Uren-Switz*, *Underwal*, *Zug*, *Glaris*, *Basil*, *Friburg*, *Solunurn*, *Schaffhausen*, *Apenzel* : They have each of 'em their peculiar Coats of Arms. Of these 13 Cantons, *Zurich*, *Bern*, *Basil*, and *Schaffhausen*, profess *Calvinism* : *Glaris* and *Apenzel* profess both the *Roman Religion* and *Calvinism* : the rest the *Roman Religion* only. Tho *Zurich* be the Capital, yet *Bern* is almost of as great Extent and Strength as all the other 12. The Inhabitants have always kept Bears here in Remembrance of *Bertbold V. Duke of Zeringham*, who slew a Bear which came to devour him, when he caused this City to be built about 1140, whence he call'd this place *Bern*, which in the German Language signifies a Bear. *Lucern* is the place where the Pope's Nuncio and Spanish Ambassador do reside ; but the French King keeps his Ambassador at *Solunurn*. The *Switzers* hold every year the General-Assembly of all the Country at *Basil* : When they As-semble

semble Separatly, the Papists have their Congress at *Lucern*, and the Protestants theirs at *Arau* on the River *Aur*. The Cantons are as many Republicks, Govern'd by their Burgo-masters, their Government being *Democratical*: The Cantons which have no Towns, call their Magistrates *Landanes* instead of Burgo-masters. The *Switzers* have several Towns and States Confederated with them, viz. The Abbot and Town of *St. Gal*, four Bishops, viz. of *Sion*, *Basil*, *Constance* and *Croired*. The Towns of *Neufchatel*, *Valengen*, *Nuenburg*, *Biel*, *Geneva*, *Mulhausen* in *Alsatia*, *Ratwel* in *Swabia* beyond the *Danube*, &c. They have also many Prefectures subjected to their Authority, either by Gift, Purchas or chance of War. All these Confederates are able on occasion readily to set forth an Army of 60000 Men. The Title of the *Switz* Cantons is, *The Free Confederat Switz Cantons of the well constituted Council and Colledge of the Diet of Baden*.

Holland, The Seven Provinces, which shuck off the *Spanish* Yoke, and United themselves at *Utrecht*. An: 1579, are *Holland*, *Zealand*, *Friesland*, *Utrecht*, *Groeningen*, *Guelderland*, and *Over-Iffel*. They are generally known by the Name of *Holland*. The Princes of *Orange* have been the great support of these Provinces: having been Hereditary Stadt-Holders. The States of these United-Provinces style themselves, *We the Higb and Migbty States of the United-Netherland*.

Netherlands. Their Arms are, Or a Lyon Gules, holding with a Paw a Cutless, and with the other a Bundle of seven Artows bound closely together, with allusion to the seven Provinces with this Motto, *Concordia res parvae crescunt*: Their Livery is of a red Collour, they profess the Reform'd Religion, and use the *Low-Dutch* Tongue. *Amsterdam* is the chief City of the 7 Provinces; its Houses are generally of Brick, and built on Piles like *Venice*. Its seated on the River *Ze*: Its Arms are three Crosses on a Pale, with an Imperial Crown over all; the last given them by *Maximilian* the Emperor. This City is said to have daily above 50000 Livers of Rent in Customs, Affizes and Imposts, it is in the Province of *Holland*, as also *Harlem*, *Roterdam*, *Leiden*, &c. the whole compass of this Province is but 180 Miles, and yet it contains 23 Wall'd Towns, and 400 Villages; no part of it being distant from the Sea above three hours Journey. The late King *Williams* Palace at *Honslaerdike*, built by *Henry Frederick* of *Nassau*, is thought the most beautiful and Stately of all the 17 Provinces. The publick Revenues of the *Netherlands* coming partly out of the Subjects Purses, and partly from those that Travel among them, are computed to be Seven Millions of Pounds *sterling* Yearly.

BOOK III.

Of the Austrian Family.

THE House of *Austria* owes its Original to the Earls of *Habsburg*, whom *Schwarz* derives from the Counts of *Mount-Aventine*, of the Ancient *Perleonian* Family ; which was of the greatest Esteem and Authority of any in *Rome*, and had its Seat on *Mount-Aventine*. *Leo Anicius Perleonus* Count of *Mount-Aventine* Flourished about the Twelfth Century ; From him did Lineally descend *Albertus*, who with his Brother *Rudolph* was driven out of *Rome* by the *Arnaldastick* Hereticks 1114. *Albertus* Travelled into *Switzerland*, and married the Daughter of *Wernerus* last Earl of *Habsburg*, of the Family of *Altenburg*, and so became the first Earl of *Habsburg* of the *Perleonian* Race ; For he begat *Rudolph the Silent*, who was Father of *Albert the Wise* ; He married *Hedewig* Countess of *Kyburn*, by whom he had *Rudolph* born May 1, 1218, He was brought up in the Court of the Emperor *Frederick II.* and was afterwards made Lord High Marshal in the Court of *Ottocar* King

of *Bohemia*: but returning home to the Government of his own Hereditary Provinces. By the unanimous consent of the Princes of the Empire, this *Rudolph* was chosen Emperor, and Crown'd at *Aix la Chapelle* 1273. By force of Arms he compelled *Ottocar* King of *Bohemia* to do him Homage. He freed *Germany* from Robbers, settled *Austria* on his Eldest Son *Albert*, and *Schwaben* on *Rodolph* 1282, at a Diet then held at *Augsburg*; and died, *July* 15, 1291, having had by his Empress, *Anne* Daughter to the Earl of *Hohenberg* 15 Children; But of them we shall only mention *Albert*, born *July* 29, 1242, Surnamed *Monoculus*; for he lost one of his Eyes by Poison in his youth. He was the only propagator of the *Austrian* Race. He set the Imperial Crown on his own head, having vanquished *Adolph* of *Nassau* the Emperor: He likewise Warr'd successfully with the Electors of the *Rhine*: He married *Elizabeth* Daughter to the Duke of *Carinthia* Earl of *Tyrol* and *Goritia*, and was kill'd by his Nephew *John*, *May* 1, 1308.

From this *Albert* did Lineally Descend *Maximilian*, he was born at *Naples* 1459. Tho in his Infancy he was thought little better than Dumb, yet he master'd that imperfection so far, that he became highly Famous for Eloquence. He was a lover of the Learned, of a Generous Mind, and surmounted many dangers happily. He was Elected King of
the

the *Romans*, in (*Frederick IV.* but 3d. Emperor of that Name) his Fathers Lifetime, 1486. He pretended to the Papal Dignity himself, and therefore refused to be Crowned by the Pope. He excell'd in Justice, Humility and Clemency, and was at pains in tracing the Rise of his Family; In his Reign the Imperial Chamber was Instituted, *Vienna* restored to the House of *Austria*; *Burgundy* and the Provinces of the *Low Countries* annexed, The Empire divided into Circles, and the Reformation begun by *Luther*. His first Empress was *Mary*, Daughter and sole Heiress of *Charles Duke of Burgundy*, and his second *Blanche Mary*, Daughter of *Galeazzo Duke of Milan*; by the first he had,

1. *Margaret*, Governess of the *Netherlands*. she died, 1530.

2. *Philip*, born 1478. *Maximilian* their Father, died Jan: 12, 1519.

Philip I. Styled *the delight of Mankind*, at 2 years Old, was installed Knight of the *Golden Fleece*. His Father gave him the Government of *Burgundy* and the *Low Countries* at 17; He Married *Joanna*, Eldest Daughter and Heiress of *Ferdinand King of Spain*, and in her Right became immediarly possessed of the Kingdoms of *Arragon* and *Castile*, he died in 1506, having had,

1. *Eleanor*, Married to *Emanuel King of Portugal*, and after his death, to *Francis I, King of France*.

2. *Isa-*

2. *Isabel*, married to *Christian II.* King of *Denmark*, she died in the *Low Countries*, 1525.

3. *Margaret*, married to *Louis* the Infant, King of *Hungary*, and after his death was made *Governess* of the *Netherlands*.

4. *Catharine*, a *Posthumous Daughter*; she was betrothed to *John Frederick* Elector of *Saxony*, but afterwards to married *John III.* of *Portugal*.

His Sons were *Charles V.* and *Ferdinand I.*, by whom the House of *Austria* was branched into the *German* and *Spanish Lines*.

Of the Spanish Line.

Charles V. Born at *Ghent* in *Flanders* in 1500; was Author of this Line; the Government of the *Netherlands* was given him when but 14 years Old; He was Crowned King of *Spain* at 16, Elected Emperor at 19, and Crown'd at *Aix la Chapelle* 1520. He held his first Diet at *Worms* 1521. He defeated and took Prisoner *Francis I.* King of *France* 1525. He seized *Rome*, besieged the Pope in his Castle, and annexed the *Duchy of Milan* to his House. The Protestant Confession of Faith was publicly read before him at a Diet held at *Ratisbonne* 1522. He had Wars with the Protestants, and took *John Frederick* Elector of *Saxony*

Saxony Prisoner 1545, divested him of the Electoral Dignity, and confer'd it on *Maurice Duke of Saxony*. After he had caused *Philip Landtgrave of Hesse* to be put in custody, he at last concluded a Peace with those of that Religion at *Passau* 1552. About three years after he resigned the Empire to his Brother *Ferdinand*, and the Kingdom of *Spain* with the Low-Countries and its other dependencies to his Son *Philip*, and retiring to a Cloister (cloy'd with Glories and tyred with the weight of Crowns,) at *St. Justus's Monastery* in *Spain*, where he died in pious and peaceable Contemplations 1558. Leaving by *Isabel* Daughter of *Emanuel King of Portugal*,

1. *Mary*, married to the Emperor *Maximilian II.*

2. *Joanna*, married to *John Infant of Portugal*.

3. *Philip II.* born 1527, of whom below.

He had also a Natural Daughter called *Margaret* by *Mademoiselle de Plumbes*; married to *Alexander de Medices Duke of Urbino*, and after his death to *Ottavio Farnese Duke of Parma*. The Renown'd Hero *Don John of Austria* was his Natural Son by *Mademoiselle de Blomberg*.

Philip II. was made King of *Sicily* and *Naples* 1543, and in right of his Queen (Daughter to *Henry VIII.*) of *England* and *Ireland* 1554, Lord of the Low-Countries, and Duke of *Milan* 1555, and of all *Spain* 1556. He beat the French

at *St. Quintin*, but soon after lost *Callice* to them. He was Author of the *Spanish* Inquisition, and lost seven of the *Low-Country* Provinces, and the Famous *Armada* sent against the *English*. He overcame the King of *Portugal* 1580, and caused himself to be Crowned King thereof. His first Queen was *Mary*, Daughter to *John* III. King of *Portugal*. His second, *Mary* Daughter to *Henry* VIII. King of *England*, then Queen of that Kingdom: His third *Isabel* (or *Elizabeth*,) Daughter to *Henry* II. King of *France*. His fourth, *Anne*, Daughter of the Emperor *Maximilian* II. By the first he had, *Pr. Charles* born 1565, deceased in Prison 1568. By the second no Issue: By the third *Isabella Clara Eugenia*, born 1566, married to *Albert* VII. of *Austria*, deceased 1633, and *Catharine*, born 1567, married to *Charles Emanuel* Duke of *Savoy*, March 11, 1585. By the last he had, *Philip* III. in whose Issue the *Spanish* Line was continued.

Philip III. was born 1578, he succeeded his Father in 1598. He expell'd 900000 *Moors* and *Jews* out of *Spain* in 1610, and died 1621, having had by his Queen *Margaret*, daughter to *Charles* Arch-Duke of *Austria* eight Children; but three of 'em died young, and the rest were,

1. *Anna Maria Mauritia*, married to *Lewis* XIII. King of *France* 1615, deceased July 3, 1640.

2. *Ma-*

2. *Mary Anne*, married to the Emperor *Ferdinand III.* 1631, died *May 13, 1646.*
3. *Charles*, a Noble Prince, who died soon.
4. *Ferdinand*, Cardinal and Governour of the *Netherlands*, deceased 1641.
5. *Philip IV.* Surnamed *Dominicus Victor*, born 1605, succeeded in 1621, he lost the *American Fleet*, and enter'd into a perpetual Alliance with the States of *Holland.* He made the *Pyrenean Peace* with the *French.* All of the Children he had by *Elizabeth* Daughter to *Henry IV.* King of *France* died young, except *Maria Theresia*, married to *Lewis XIV.* the present King of *France*, *July 30, 1683.* He had by his second, *Mary Anne*, Daughter to the Emperor *Ferdinand III.* the following Issue, (he died 1665.)

1. *Margaret Theresia*, married to *Leopold* the present Emperor 1666, deceased *March 20, 1673.*
2. *Charles II.* late K. who succeeded his Father, born, *Nov: 6, 1661.* He married *Mary Louise*, Daughter of *Philip* Duke of *Orleans* in 1679, she died without Issue 1689. He took to his second Queen *Maria Anna*, daughter of *Philip William* Elector Palatine, and died about the beginning of this Century without Issue, which is the occasion of many of our present Wars.

Of the German Line.

Ferdinand, Son to Philip I. and Brother to Charles V. was Author of this Line, born in Spain 1503. In right of his Wife, he was Crown'd King of Hungary and Bobemia, 1527. Chosen King of the Romans 1531, and Emperor 1556. He had Wars with the Turks and with the Protestants. He suffered the Bohemians to communicate under both kinds. He died 1563, having had by his Empress Anne, Daughter to Uladislaus King of Hungary, Sister to Lewis the Infant 15 Children, but we need only mention his three Sons, Maximilian, Ferdinand and Charles; they divided their Fathers Territories amongst 'em. Maximilian got Hungary, Bobemia and Austria. Ferdinand had Tyrol and Alsace; And Charles, Stiria and Carinthia. The Issue of the two Elder failing after some time, Charles, third Son to the Emperor Ferdinand I. preserved the German Line of the Austrian Family; He married Mary, Daughter of Albert the V. Duke of Bavaria; by whom he was Father to,

Ferdinand IV. who succeeded in the Empire by the name of Ferdinand III. He was Crown'd King of Hungary in 1625, of Bobemia in 1627, of the Romans in 1636, and chosen Emperor 1637. He had Wars with the Swede, and lost

Brisac

Brisac 1639. By the Instrument of the Peace of *Osnaburg*, he restored Peace to the Empire in 1648. He made a Truce with the *Turks* for 20 years, and assisted the *Pole* against the *Swede*. He married first *Mary Anne* Daughter of *Philip III.* King of *Spain*; she died *May* 13, 1646. His second Empress was *Maria Leopoldina*, Daughter to the Archduke *Leopold V.* And his third, *Eleanora Gonzaga*, daughter of *Charles* Duke of *Mantua*: she died 1686, and he *Apr: 2*, 1657, having had by these Princesses the following Issue,

1. *Ferdinand V.* born *Sept. 8*, 1633, Crown'd King of *Bohemia* 1646, of *Hungary* 1647, of the *Romans* 1653, (being the 4th. King of that Name,) but died 1654.
2. *Mary Anne*, born *Oct: 12*, 1634, married to *Philip IV.* King of *Spain*, *Nov: 7*, 1649.
3. *Philip Augustus*, born 1637, deceased 1639.
4. *Maximilian Thomas*, born 1638, deceased 1639.
5. *Leopoldus Ignatius Franciscus Balthasar Josephus Felicianus*, born *June 9*, 1640, of whom by and by.
6. *Mary*, born and dead 1646.
7. *Charles Joseph*, Bishop of *Passau*, Grand-Master of the *Teutonic Order*, and Bishop of *Breslaw*, born 1649, deceased 1664.
8. *Teresa Maria Josepha*, born 1652, died 1653.
9. *Eleanor Mary*, born *May 21*, 1653, married

ed to *Michael King of Poland* 1670, and after his Death to *Charles late Duke of Lorraine* in 1678.

10. *Mary Anne Josepha*, born 1654, married to *John William*, Hereditary Pr. Palatine Oct: 15, 1678, died Apr: 7, 1689.

Leopold VI. the present Emperor, (but first of the Name) was inaugurated King of *Hungary* at *Presburg*, June 27, 1655, of *Bohemia* at *Prague* Aug: 2, 1656, and Emperor at *Frankfurt*, July 22, 1658. He had Wars with the *Turks* in 1661; but a Truce was made with 'em for 20 years in 1664; yet Wars broke out afresh, in which he has been often Victorious, to the great Glory of the *German Arms*: but a Peace was again concluded about the end of the last Century: He has often had Wars with the *French*, and scarce ever more than now, for bringing *Spain* and its Dependencies to the House of *Austria*. He married *Margaret Teresa*, Daughter of *Philip IV.* King of *Spain*, and Sister to the late Queen of *France* in 1666. She died March 20, 1673. On Oct: 15, 1673, he married *Claudia Felicitas*, Daughter to the Archduke *Ferdinand*, But she likewise died Apr. 8. 1676.

His third Empress was *Maria Magdalena Teresa Eleanora*, Eldest Daughter of *Philip William* Duke of *Newburg* and Elector Palatine, (whom he married Jan: 6, 1677, (or Dec. 14, 1676.)) He had by the first,

1. *Ferdinand V Kenlaus*, born Sept. 28, 1667, died Jan 13, 1668.
2. *Ma-*

2. *Maria Antonia Josepha*, born Jan 18, 1669, married to *Maximilian Emanuel* Elector of *Bavaria* 1686.

3. *John*, born and dead, 1670.

By the second he had only *Anne Mary* born and dead 1674, and *Maria Josepha* born 1675, deceased the year following ; But by the third he has had,

1. *Joseph James Ignatius John Anthony Eustacius*, King of the Romans, born July 16. 1678. Crown'd King of Hungary 1688.

2. *Mary Elizabeth Licia Teresa Josepha*, born Dec: 13, 1680.

3. *Leopold Joseph Philip William Francis Anthony Erasmus*, born 1682, deceased Aug: 4. 1684.

4. *Mary Anne Josepha Antonina Regina*, born Sept. 7, 1683.

5. *Mary Teresa*, born Aug: 22, 1684.

6. *Charles Francis Joseph Wenceslaus Balibasar John Anthony Ignatius*, born Oct: 1, 1685. Archduke of *Austria*, and now Proclaimed King of *Spain*, with consent of the Emperor and the Confederates.

7. *Mary Josepha Collecta Antonia*, born March 6, 1687.

8. *Anne Josepha Antonina Magdalen Gabriele*, born March 26, 1689.

Besides, the House of *Austria's* Pretensions to the Kingdom of *Spain* and its dependencies, as having a right thereto, by many renewed Concerts and Stipulations : It has some Claim

to Portugal as having revolted from Spain. 2. To *Transilvania*, *Moldavia*, *Walachia* and *Bulgaria*, as dependencies of the Kingdom of *Hungary*. 3. To the Dutchy of *Burgundy*, which belonged of Right to *Maximilian I.* who married the Daughter and sole Heiress of *Burgundy*; yet the then King of *France* refused to Invest him upon the common pretence of the *Salique-Law*. 4. To the Dutchy of *Luxenburg* and Castle of *Philipsburg*. And lastly, to the Counties of *Habsburg*, *Baden* and *Kyburg*, as also to the City of *Schafhuse*, &c.

Of the Kings of Denmark:

THE *Danes* have had Kings for many Ages, distinguish'd by Writers into 8 Periods, That of the *Suenonidæ* or *English Danes*, so call'd from *Sueno* (*Swain Ethrick*) is the seventh period. *Saxo the Grammarian* says, this *Sueno's* Ancestors were descended from a *Bear*. For *Ulfo*, says he, *Sueno's* Father had one *Ursus* or *Biorno* for his Grand-father begotten by the Incredible and Monstruous Copulation of a wild Beast with a young Virgin: Let the Author Answer for the truth of the Story. *Waldemar III.* sprung from this Family, was King of *Denmark* about 1346, he made a peace with *Schmeek Magnus* King of *Sweden*, and subjected the Country of *Scandinavia* to his Jurisdiction, 1360, upon another peace made with King *Albert*: He got also *Gotland* in 1363. He had Wars with the *Hans Towns*, and died 1375, having given

given his only Daughter *Margaret* in marriage to *Haquin VI.* who after his Father *Haquin's* death succeeded in *Denmark, Sweden, & Norway*, in 1380, but died 1387. Upon this the Government return'd to *Queen Margaret* by consent of the chief subjects of *Denmark*, she having Wars with *Albertus* Duke of *Meckleburg*, whom the *Swedes* pitched on for their King, proved Victorious, took him Prisoner, and caused her self to be elected Queen, An: 1396. She adopted *Erick* Son of *Uratislaus* Duke of *Pomerania* for her Successor, by *Mary* Daughter of *Ingeburg* her Sister, who was married to *Henry* Duke of *Meckleburg*. He was by a Convention of the Estates at *Calmar* Elected King of the three Northern Crowns, in 1397, and a Hereditary Union being then made, it was enacted, that for the Future, they shou'd all be under one and the same Scepter: *Queen Margaret* stiled the *Danish* *Semiramis*, died 1412, but King *Erick* not knowing the Arts of Government, as she had done, fell into the hatred of the People, and was deposed by them in 1439, for opposing, contrary to his Coronation Oath, the free Election of *Bogislaus* Duke of *Pomerania* to succeed him: *Christopher* his Sister *Sophia's* Son by her Husband *John* Count *Palatine* of the *Rhine* and Duke of *Bavaria* was substituted in his place. *Christopher* married *Dorothy* Daughter of *John* Marquess of *Brandenburg*, but died without Issue; and so ended the Ancient Royal Family

14 *Of the Kings of Denmark.* Book III,
Family of *Denmark*. They Elected *Adolpb* Earl
of *Holstein* to be their King, but he declining
the Crown, either by reason of his own Age,
or the Confusion of the *Danish* Affairs, *Christian*
Count *Oldenburg* his Sisters Son, was on his Re-
commendation by the unanimous Consent
crowned King; This Family of *Oldenburg* is
reckon'd so Ancient that its not easie to find its
true Original: Historians doubting of the com-
mon tradition that brings it from the Posterity
of *Witkin* the *Saxon*: However, they say that
one *Orbo* was Earl of *Oldenburg* about the end
of the Tenth Century, who had a wonderful
Horn given him by a Spirit to be seen, as yet in
the Castle of *Oldenburg*. From this *Christian* of
the Family of *Oldenburg* is lineally descended,
Frederick III. Grand-father to the present King
of *Denmark*, tho the Monarchy continued E-
lective till his time.

Frederick III. was Elected K. of *Denmark* and
Norway 1648, after he had been beaten out of
his Bishoprick (for he was Bishop of *Bremen*)
by the *Swede*. He discover'd Count *Ublefeldts*
Conspiracy, and had War with the *Swede*, and
also with the *English*, but a Peace was made at
Roschild 1654, yet War breaking out 1655 *Cop-
penhagen* was besiged by the *Swedes*, and *Tuyen*
recovered by the *Danes*, and a Peace again
concluded 1666. And now the Government,
instead of any Elective Monarchy was made He-
reditary: He had by his Queen *Sophia Amalia*
Daughter

Book III. Of the Kings of Denmark. 15
Daughter of George Duke of *Brann/wick* and
Lunenurg,

1. *Christian V.* of whow afterwards:
2. *Anna Sophia*, born 1647, married to
John George III. Elector of *Saxony* 1666.
3. *Frederica Amalia*, born 1648, married to
Christian Albert Duke of *Sleswick* 1667.
4. *Wilhelmina Ernestina*, born 1650, married
to *Charles* late Elector *Palatine*.
5. *George*, who married *Princess Anne*, now
Queen of *England*, on July 28. 1683, by
whom he has had several Children, but all
of'em are dead.

6. *Ulrica Eleanora*, born 1656, married to
Charles XI. King of *Sweden* May 16. 1680:

He had also a Natural Son *Ulrick Frederick*
Count of *Guldenlow* Governor of *Norway* Fa-
ther of *Woldemar*, (by a certain Noble Lady) Ba-
ron of *Lowenthal* a Colonel in the *Danish* Forces.
Ulrick Frederick (his first Lady being dead)
married *Antonia Augusta* Daughter of *Anthony*
Count *Oldenburg* 1677, by whom among many
others he had *Frederick Christian*.

Christian V. late King of *Denmark*, born 1645,
succeeded his Father, he had sharp Wars with
Sweden, he sat down before *Hamburg*, but was
forced to raise his Siege.

He restored the Knights of the *Dansbrogick*
Order, surrendred *Sleswick* to the Duke of *Hol-*
stein, and married *Charlotte* Daughter of *VWilliam*
Landsgrave of *Hesse*, by whom he has had,

1, *Fra-*

1. *Frederick* the present King, born *Octob: 21. 1671.*

2. *Christianus*, born *Oct. 18. 1675.*

3. *Sophia Hedewig*, born *Aug: 1677.*

4. *Christiana Charlotte*, born *Jan. 28. 1679.*

5. *Charles*, born *Oct: 25. 1680.*

6. *William*, born *1687. &c:*

Frederick now King of *Denmark*, in *1695*, married *Augusta* Daughter of the Duke of *Meckleburg Gustrow*: He has three Sons by her living, viz. 1. *Christian*, born *Feb: 1700.* 2. *Frederick Charles*, born *Oct: 22. 1701.* 3. *George*, born *Jan. 4. 1703.*

I know of no Pretensions the King of *Denmark* makes, except to the City of *Hamburg*, as built and enlarged by the Ancient Earls of *Holstein*, of the Family of *Schaumburg*, and some sham ones to the Isles of *Orkney*, alledging they were only mortgaged to the Kings of *Scotland*, &c.

Of the Ducal Line of Holstein.

John Brother of *Frederick II.* King of *Denmark*, and Son to *Christian III.* was Father to the present Ducal Line of *Holstein*, and by two Marriages had a Numerous Issue, which divided it self into the Four Branches of *Sunderburg*, *Nordburg*, *Glucksburg* and *Ploem*.

Of the Branch of Sunderburg.

THis Branch began in *Alexander*, born 1573, who in the division with his Brethren, had for his Patrimony *Sunderburg*, part of the Isles of *Alsen*, and part of the Peninsula of *Sunderwick*, he died 1627. The present Duke of *Holstein* in *Sunderburg* is *Christian Adolph*, born 1641, now living at *Frantz-bogen* in *Sax-lawenburg*, which was his Wife's Portion, with his Son Prince *Leopold Christian*, born 1678, there are besides several Princes of this Branch alive.

Of the Branch of Nordburg.

Frederick II. Son of *John Duke of Holstein*, propogated the Branch of *Nordburg*, and died 1658, having had,

1. *John Bugislaus*, born 1629, deceased 1680.
2. *Christian Augustus*, who twice travelled over *Palestine*, and did good Service to the *Dutch* and *English* in the Wars.
3. *Rodolph Frederick*, Colonel in the *Dutch* Forces, he Married the Countess of *Bibi-ana* Daughter of *Sigismund*, *Sifrid* Count *de Premnitz*, Relict to the Baron of *Lippe*. By whom he had, 1. *Sophia Henrietta*, born 1682. 2. *Ernestus Leopold*, born 1684, both brought up in the Court of *Wolfembuttel*, he died 1688, and she 1685.
4. *Eliza-*

4. *Elizabeth Juliana*, born May 24. 1634, married to *Anthony Ulrick Duke of Brunswick and Lunenburg*, 1656.
5. *Dorothy Hedewig*, who left *Gandersheim* where she was Lady Abbess, and married *Christophor Count de Ranzau*.
6. *Lovise Amena*, married to *John Frederick Count de Hobenlob*, in the year 1665.

Of the Branch of Glucksburg.

Philip third Son of Duke *John of Holstein*, propagated this Branch, and had by *Sophia Hedewig of Saxlawenburg* Eleven Children, five of 'em died young, the rest are these following,

1. *Christian*, born 1627, who lived in the Castle of *Glucksburg* with his three Sons, viz. *Philip Ernestus*, born 1673. 2. *Johan Adolph*, born 1679. 3. *Christian Augustus*, born 1681.
2. *Mary Elizabeth*, born 1628, married to *George Albert Marquess of Brandenburg Culmbach*, 1651, died 1664.
3. *Sophia Hedewig*, married to *Maurice Duke of Saxon-Weitz*, died 1652.
4. *Augusta*, married to *Ernestus Gunther of Augsburg* her Cousin German 1651.
5. *Christina*, born 1634, married to *Christian Duke of Saxe-Mersburg* 1650.
6. *Dorothy*, married first to *Christian Lewis Duke*

Duke of *Brunswick* and *Lunenburg*, and after his death to *Frederick William* Elector of *Brandenburg* 1688, she died 1689.

Of the Branch of Ploen.

Joachim Ernestus fourth Son to Duke John, propagated this Branch, and died 1671, having now living, as I suppose,

1. *John Adolph*, born 1634, who has had by *Dorothy* Daughter of *Rodolph Augustus* Duke of *Brunswick* and *Lunenburg*, 1. *Adolph Augustus*, born 1680. 2. *Joachim Ernestus*, born 1681, deceased that same year. 3. *John Ulrick*, born 1684.
2. *Augustus*, born 1636, Administrator of *Magdeburg* for sometime, who had by the Princess *Charlotte Elisabeth* of *Anhalt*, 1. *Joachim Frederick*, born 1668. 2. *Christian Charles*, born 1674.
3. *Joachim Ernestus*, born 1637, General of the Foreign Horse in the Service of the *Spanish Netherlands*.

Of the Ducal Line of Sleswick.

Adolph youngest Son of King *Frederick I.* was Author of this Line, born 1526, by the Assistance of his Nephew King *Frederick II.* he defeated and subjected to his Government the Rebels of *Ditmarsh*, and approved his

his Courage on all occasions: He was Consecrated Bishop of *Sleswick* and *Hildesheim*: His Son *Adolph* succeeded, who having been Bishop of *Bremen* and *Lubeck* from the year 1585, made over these Provinces to his Brother *John Frederick* on his coming to the Dutchy. The *Hamburgers* did him Homage as Duke of *Holstein*, in 1603. His Sons were,

1. *Adolph* slain at the Battel of *Leipswick* 1631.

2. *John* Consecrated Bishop of *Lubeck*, deceased 1655, Father of *John Augustus*, who, by reason of the Weakness of his Understanding, was under the Wardship of his Cousin German the Bishop of *Lubeck*.

3. *Frederick*, Eldest of the three, who succeeded his Father 1616.

This *Frederick* enlarged the Library, and built the City *Fredericksadt*. He sent an Embassie to the Counts of *Muscovy* and *Persia*: And in the Year 1658, took off the Feudatory Obligation, which till then lay on the Dutchy of *Sleswick* to the Crown of *Denmark*, he died in 1659, having had by *Elizabeth Mary*, Daughter of *John George I.* Elector of *Saxony* (she died 1684.) the following Issue,

1. *Magdalen Sibil*, born 1631, married to *Gustavus Adolphus* Duke of *Meckleburg*, *Gustrow*.

2. *Hedewig Eleanor*, born 1636, married to *Charles Gustavus* King of *Sweden*.

3. *Anne*

3. *Anne Dorothy*, born 1640.
4. *Augusta Maria*, married to *Frederick Magnus* Marquess of *Baden Durlach* 1670.
5. *Christian Albert* the present Duke, born Feb: 3, 1641, who succeeded his Father, and opened an University at *Kiel* in 1665. In 1676, he lost the whole Dutchy of *Sleswick*: But the difference being made up 'twixt him and the King of *Denmark*, it was again restored 1689. By his Dutcheſs *Frederica Amalia*, Sister to *Christian V.* King of *Denmark*. He has had, 1. *Sophia Amalia*, born 1670. 2. *Frederick*, born 1671. He married *Hedewig* Sister to *Charles XII.* present King of *Sweden*. 3. *Christian Augustus*, born 1673. 4. *Mary Elizabeth*, born 1678.
6. *Augustus Frederick* Bishop of *Lubeck*, who married *Christina* Daughter of *Augustus* Duke of *Saxony*, and Administrator of *Magdeburg*, but has no Issue that I have Read of.

Of the Kings of Portugal:

Portugal then call'd *Lusitania*, and all *Spain*, was subject to the *Romans*; but the *Goths* beat 'em out, and established themselves there: And about the year 714 the *Moors* and *Saracenes* defeating the *Goths*, after a total overthrow of *Roderick* their last King, made themselves in a manner Masters of the whole Country.

But for this we must refer our Reader to *Beckman. Histor: Civil.* It being sufficient for our purpose to take notice, that about the end of the Eleventh Century *Alphonso VI.* King of *Castile*, had frequent and bloody Wars with the *Moors*: In which *Henry* a Prince sprung from the House of *Burgundy*, or (as some say) *Lorraine* did so valiantly approve his Services to the Crown, that King *Alphonso* gave him *Portugal*, then lately recovered from the *Moors*, under the Title of an Earldom, together with his natural Daughter *Teresia* to Wife, as the just reward of his Merit and Bravery : Adding only this Condition, that he should continue a Vassal to *Castile*. *Alphonso I.* Son to this *Henry*, threw off the *Spanish* Yoak and subduing several petty Kings of the *Moors*, caus'd himself be proclaimed King of *Portugal* about the Year 1139, he died 1185, leaving *Sanctius I.* his Son and Heir Father of *Alphonso II.* who died in 1223, leaving two Sons, *Sanctius II.* and *Alphonso III.* the former died without Issue 1246, so that the Crown fell to his Brother *Alphonso III.* who had *Algarve* given him in Dowry with his Queen *Beatrix* Daughter of *Alphonso X.* King of *Castile*, by whom he was Father of *Denis* so Famous to this day among the *Portuguese*. 'Twas he that founded the University of *Coimbra*, and died 1325, leaving his Son *Alphonso IV.* who begat *Pedro* Father of *Ferdinand* King of *Portugal*, who after many Wars with the *Moors* died without Issue

Issue about 1333. After a two years *Interregnum*, *John* the Natural Son of *Pedro*; by the Unanimous Consent of all the Nobility, was proclaimed King of *Portugal* 1335, and had the following Issue,

1. *Edward*, born 1401.
2. *Peter*, Duke of *Coimbra*, put to Death by his Nephew King *Alphonso V.* 1449.
3. *Ferdinand*, who was taken Prisoner and carried into *Barbary* where he died 1443.
4. *Henry*, who first discovered the *Madera* Island in 1420, and died 1460.
5. *Alphonso* Duke of *Braganza* a Natural Son, who died 1461.

Edward, the Eldest succeeding in the Throne, married *Eleanor* Daughter of *Ferdinand* King of *Castile*, and died of the Plague 1438, leaving two Sons, *viz.*

1. *Alphonso V.* born 1432.
2. *Ferdinand*, Infant of *Portugal* and Duke of *Visco*, died 1470.

Alphonso V. succeeding his Father, had Wars with the *Moors* and with *Ferdinand* the Catholick King of *Castile*, he died 1481. *John* the second, his Son succeeded, and married his Cousin German, *Eleanor* Daughter of *Ferdinand* Duke of *Visco*, but had no Issue that out-lived him; for his only Son *Alphonso* died 1491, and he himself lived till 1495.

We must now return to the Male Issue of *Ferdinand*

24 *Of the Kings of Portugal.* Book III.
Alphonso, Duke of *Visco*, second son to *Alphonso*
IV. viz

1. *James* Duke of *Visco*, put to death in 1684,
by his Cousin German King *John* II.
2. *Emanuel*, born 1469, who after the death
of King *John* II. was crowned King of
Portugal in 1495, he forced many of the
Jews to profess themselves Christians, and
expell'd the *Moors* out of his Countries :
He planted *Brasil* with Colonies from *Por-
tugal*, and subdued great part of the East-
Indies, he married first *Isabel* Daughter of
Ferdinand King of *Spain*; His second
Queen was *Mary Isabel's* Sister. And his
third and last *Eleanor* Daughter of *Phi-
lip* the first King of *Spain*, who was mar-
ried after his Death to *Francis* I. King of
France. By the first he had an only Son,
Michael, who wou'd have inherited all the
Spanish Territories, had he lived, but he
had by the second and third the following
Issue,

1. *John* III born 1502, who succeeded
his Father *Emanuel*, and married *Cathar-
in* Daughter of *Philip* I. King of *Spain*,
by whom he had *John* Infant of *Portu-
gal*, who by *Joan* Daughter of *Charles*
V. Emperor and King of *Spain*, had
Prince *Sebastian*, born 1554, who suc-
ceeded his Grand Father *John* III. in
the Kingdom of *Portugal*, in 1557, but
mak-

making a descent upon *Africk*, he perish'd with his whole Army, *Aug. 4. 1578.*

2. *Isabella*, born 1503, married to *Charles V. Emperor and King of Spain*, 1526, deceased 1593.

3. *Henry*, born 1512, who succeeded his Nephew *Sebastian* King of *Portugal*, but died 1580.

4. *Edward* Infant of *Portugal*, born 1515, deceased 1540, who had by *Isabel* Daughter of *James* Duke of *Braganza*, *Catharine* married to *John* Duke of *Braganza*, whose Grand-Son became afterwards King of *Portugal*.

5. *Lewis* Infant of *Portugal*, deceased 1555, whose Natural Son *Antonio* upon the Death of his Uncle *Henry*, without other Issue was Elected King 1680, but being beaten out of his Country by *Philip II. King of Spain*, fled into *France* and died at *Paris* 1595.

Philip the second King of *Spain* in right of his Mother *Isabella* and his Queen *Mary* the former Daughter to *Emanuel*, and the latter to *John III. King of Portugal*, by force of Arms made himself Master of that Kingdom in 1580. But the *Portuguese* rejecting the *Spanish* Yoak, it was lost in his Grand-Son 1640, and *John* Duke of *Braganza* was Elected to be their King, born *March 19. 1604*, being Grand-Son to *Catharine*

Daughter of *Edward Infant of Portugal*, above-mentioned, and descended of the Posterity of *Alphonso I. Duke of Braganza*, who was Natural Son of *John I. King of Portugal*, he died 1656, having had by *Dona Lucia Daughter of John Emanuel Perez de Gusman, Duke of Medina Sidonia*, the following Issue.

1. *Theodosius Infant of Portugal*, deceased 1653.
2. *Catharine*, born at *Villa Vicoza*, Nov. 15. 1638, married to *Charles II. King of Great Britain* 1662, she is now in *Portugal*.
3. *Alphonso VI.* born 1643, he was under the Regency of his Mother, having Wars with the *Spaniards*, a Peace was made with them in 1668, he married *Mary Francis Elizabeth*, Daughter to *Charles Amadeus of Savoy, Duke of Nemours*, in 1667. About 16. Months after, she procured a Divorce, and retired to a Cloyster. He was deposed soon after as incapable either of the Government or a second Marriage, and sent to the *Tercera Island*, where he died in 1683.
4. *Peter* present King of *Portugal*, born 1648, his Brother being deposed, he was first made Regent in 1668, and after his Death King of *Portugal*. He married his Brother's Wife *Lady Francis Elizabeth* by a Dispensation from his Holiness, she died 1683. In 1687, he married *Sophia* Daughter of *Philip William Elector Palatine*. By the first he had *Mary Elizabeth*, born 1663, married to

Book III. *Of the Kings of Portugal.* 27

John William, Eldest Son of *Philip William* Elector Palatine, and by the second,

1. A young Prince, whose Name I know not, born Aug. 30. 1688, he died Sept.

3. following.

2. *John*, born 1689.

Besides what we have said in 1415, *John* the Bastard possess'd himself of *Ceuta* in *Africk*: His Son *Henry* discovered the *Madera* (as above) and subdu'd the Fortunate-Islands. *Alphonso V.* took *Alcassar*, *Arcilla* and *Tangier* in *Africk*. The Portuguese have as yet *Tercera*, and the rest of the *Azores* Islands, and, I think, the City *Macao* in an Island not far from *China*, *Emanuel* made himself Master of a great part of *Barbary*, *Guinea*, *Congo*, the Isle of *St. Thomas*, *Mosambique*, *Melinda*, *Momboza*, *Zefala*, all in *Africk* and *Brasil* in *America*: He took also by his General *Albuquerque* the City of *Ormuz*, *Malaca*, *Cochin* and *Goa* in the *East-Indies*. But the Dutch by degrees wrested from the Portuguese almost all the Places they had in the *East-Indies*, and except what Pretensions they may have that way, I know of few other they can make.

Of the Kings of Sweden.

THE Swedes being weary of the Danish Yoke under *Christian II.* King of *Denmark*, Elected *Gustavus* Son of *Erick* of *Wasa* a *Grypsholm*

first Governour, then Duke, and at last King of Sweden, *Gotbland* and the *Vandals*, in 1525. He had then sharp Wars with the *Danes*, as also with the *Russe*, but he made peace with the first. He contended also with the City *Lubeck* in *Saxony*, and died 1660. His first queen was *Mary* Daughter of *Erick Abraham* of *Labolm*, and *Catharine* Daughter of *Gustavus* Governour of *West-Gotbland* was his second. By these two Ladies he had three Sons, *Erick*, *John* and *Charles*. *Erick* the Fourteenth of that Name succeeding, was Crown'd 1561. He had Wars with the *Danes* and *Poles*; and committed his Brother *John* to custody, but marrying his own Concubine *Catharine* (a Woman of base Birth) and causing her to be Crowned Queen at *Stockholm* 1568, he so fell into Contempt that he was imprisoned the year following with his new Concubine Queen in the very Castle of *Stockholm*, and the Government was given to his Brother *John* III. second Son of *Gustavus*. This *John* concluded the Peace of *Stetin* with the *Danes* and with the City *Lubeck*, but continued the War with the Czar : He married *Catharine* Daughter of *Sigismund* King of *Poland*, by whom he had a Son named *Sigismund*, who was Crown'd King of *Poland*, Dec. 17, 1587; and after his Father's death which happen'd 1592, was Crown'd King of *Sweden*, Feb. 19, 1595. But the *Swedish* Nobility renouncing their Allegiance about 1699, and depriving him of the Kingly Dignity, substituted in his place,

place, his Uncle *Charles IX.* third Son to *Gustavus*, and Brother to his Grand-Father King *John* by the same Mother, viz. *Mary of Labolm*: Who immediatly commenced a War with the Poles for *Lifland*, which gave rise to another Bloody one with the *Danes*: As for *John*, Brother to King *Sigismund*, and Son to *John III.* (then surviving,) by *Gumilla* Daughter of *John Bielk*: He was created Duke of *Finland* and *East-Gothland*, and married *Mary Elizabeth* Daughter to his Uncle *Charles IX.*, but died without Issue 1618.

The Crown being settled upon this *Charles* and his Posterity of both Sexes, and *Sigismund* and his Race excluded for ever. He was Crowned in 1607, having been Governor of the Common-Wealth since 1602, he died 1611, he married first *Anne Mary* Daughter of *Lewis* Elector *Palatine*; by whom he had a Daughter called *Catharine* married to *John Casimire* Count *Palatine* of *Deux-ports*: By whom she was Great Grand-mother of the present King. His second Queen was *Christina* Daughter of *Adolph* Duke of *Holstein*; by whom he had the following Issue,

1. *Christina* deceased in her Infancy,
2. *Gustavus Adolphus* born 1594, of whom below.
3. *Mary Elizabeth*, married to *John* Duke of *Finland*.
4. *Charles Philip*, Duke of *Sundermanland*, deceased 1622

Gusta-

Gustavus succeeding his Father, was Crown'd King of Sweden in 1617. He made Peace with the Danes two years before, and with the Muscovites the same year he was Crown'd; but he still continu'd the Wars with the Poles, making Prussia Regal the Seat of the War, and reduced all *Liffland* in 1625: He was slain at the Battel of *Lutzen* in Germany, Nov. 16, 1632, whither he had made an Expedition for suppressing the Enemies of the Reformed Religion: Leaving by *Mary Eleanor*, Daughter of *John Sigismund* Elector of Brandenburg, an only Daughter Named *Christina*, who by her General *Charles Gustavus* of *Deux ponts* her Father's Sister's Son, under the Regency of her Mother, carried on the War in Germany. The Danish War broke out again, but a Peace was concluded with 'em in the year 1645, and also with the Emperor and his Confederates. She turn'd Popish in 1648, and went through France for Rome, where she died Apr. 9, 1689. *Charles Gustavus*, her Father's Nephew by his Sister *Catharine* succeeding, was Crown'd King of Sweden, June 16, 1654. He made himself Master of almost all Poland and Prussia, by the Assistance of *Frederick William* the Great Elector of Brandenburg; and opposed the Muscovites and Danes with good success. He died Feb. 13, 1660, leaving by *Hedewig Eleanor* Daughter of *Frederick* Duke of Sleswick, *Charles XI.* his Son and Successor

to the Crown ; who after several turns of Peace and War died about the end of the last Century, having had by *Ulrica Eleanora* Princess of Denmark.

1. *Hedewig Sophia*, born June 26, 1681.
2. *Charles XII.* the present King, born June 17, 1682.
3. *Ulrick Eleanor* born 1688 ; he had also *Gustavus Ulrick*, and *Charles Gustavus*, both short lived.

As for *Sigismund III.* King of Poland before mentioned, he left two Sons,

- 1, *Uladislaus IV.* his Successor in that Kingdom, who forced the *Muscovites* to restore to the Poles what they had taken from 'em till then ; but died without Issue, May 20, 1648.
2. *John Casimire* Jesuite and Cardinal, but by the Popes Dispensation, was Elected and Crowned King the same year with his Brother's Death : yet afterwards laid aside the Crown, resum'd his Monastick Habit, and was the last of the *Swedish Race* in Poland.

I have read of no pretensions that the King of *Sweden* makes, except it be to the Dutchy of *Deux ponts*, taken from his Family by the Fr. King : Nor has the *Swedish* Family suffered any diminution that I Know of, but by the Inhabitants of *Ingermanland's* retiring into *Muscovy* with their whole Effects.

Supplement:

THE Emperor of Germany is Styled, *Leopold by the Grace of GOD, Elected Roman Emperor, Always August, King of Germany, Hungary, Bohemia, Dalmatia, Croatia, Sclavonia, &c. Archduke of Austria, D. of Burgundy, Brabant, Stiria, Carinthia, Carniola, Luxemburg, Wirtenburg and Teska, of the Upper and Lower Silesia, Prince of Swabia; Marquess of the Sacred Roman Empire, of Burgundy, Moravia, the Upper and Lower Alsatia; Prince and Count of Habsburg, Tyrol, Pfird, Kyburg and Goritz, Landtgrave of Alsatia, Lord of the Marck of Sclavonia, Portnaon and Salines, &c.* For Armorial Ensigns, he bears quarterly, 1. Barwise *Argent* and *Gules* of eight pieces for *Hungary*. 2. *Argent*, a *Lion Gules*, the tail Noued and Passed in Saltier, Crowned, Sangued and Armed *Or*, for *Bohemia*. 3. *Gules*, a Fesse *Argent* for *Austria* Party and Bendwise, *Argent* and *Azure*, a Border *Gules* for Ancient *Burgundy*. 4. Quarterly in the first and last, *Gules* a Castle tripled Towered *Or*, purfled *Sable* for *Castile*: In the second and third *Argent* a *Lion purple* for *Leon*. The Shield Crested with an Imperial Crown, closed and raised in the shape of a Mitre, having betwixt the two points a Diadem surrounded with a *Globe & Cross*

Cross Or ; The Diadem represents the Empire, and of the two Points, one denotes *Denmark*, and the other *Bohemia*. This Shield which is environed with a Collar of the Order of the *Golden-Fleece*, is placed on the Breast of an Imperial Eagle, displayed *Sable*, in a Field Or, Diadem'd, Membred and Beaked, *Gules*, holding a naked Sword in the right Talon, and a Sceptre on the left ; The two heads signify, as some think, the Eastern and Western Empires. The Motto is, *Uno avulso non deficit alter*. This Emperor's peculiar Device is, *Pax & salus Europæ*. His Livery is of a yellow Colour, he is Popish, and uses the *Higb-Dutch* Language. *Vienna* seated on the *Danube* in *Austria*, is the Capital City of the Hereditary Countries belonging to the Emperor, viz. *Austria* and *Bohemia*, *Hungary* being Elective. *Prague* on the *Muldaw* is the Metropolis of *Bohemia*. And *Hamburg* the chief City of *Holstein*. *Munster* of *Westphalia*, *Ausburg* of *Swabia*, *Erfurd* of the Landtgraviate of *Thuringia*, *Frankfort* on the River *Oder* of the new *Marcia* of *Brandenburg*, *Visburg* of *Franconia*, *Brunswick* of the Dutchy of the *Lower-Saxony*, *Inspruck* of those that belong to the County of *Tyrol*, *Bremen* of its Dutchy, &c. The Revenues of the Empire are esteemed seven Millions of Crowns yearly ; tho the Tribute paid by the sixty Imperial Cities amount only to 1500 lib. per annum. The Princes and Free Cities are bound to aid the Emperor,

peror, in time of War, against the *Turk*, with 3585 Horse, and 16000 Foot, which he may challenge without troubling the Diets for it, &c.

Spain. The King of Spain's Title is, Charles by the Grace of God, King of Castile, Leon, Aragon, both the Sicilies, and Jerusalem, Navarr, Granada, Toledo, Valentia, Gallicia, Sevil, Sardinia, Corduba, Corsica, Murcia, Fena and the Algarves, of Gibraltar, and the Canary Islands, of the East and West Indies, of the Isles and Firm-Land in the Ocean; Arch-Duke of Austria, Duke of Burgundy, Brabant and Milan.; Count of Hapsburg, Flanders, Tyrol and Barcelona, Lord of Biscay and Mecblin, &c. The Title of The most Catholick King was given by Pope Alexander VI. to Ferdinand V. and his successors, for rooting the Moors and Saracens out of Spain. The Eldest Sons of the King of Spain are called Princes of the Asturia's as those of the German Emperors Archdukes of Austria, those of the Kings of England Princes of Wales, those of the Kings of Portugal Princes of Algarves, those of the Dukes of Savoy Princes of Piedmont, &c. The King of Spain bears for Arms Quarterly: the first quarter counterquarter'd: In the first and fourth Gules, a Castle trippled tower'd Or, each with three Battlements, border'd Azure, purfled Sable, for Castile. In the second and third Argent, a Lion Gules, Crowned, Langued and Armed Or, for Leon

Leon. In the second Great Quarter, Or, Four great Pallets *Gules*, for *Arragon* Party Or, Four Pallets also *Gules*, betwixt two *Flanches Argent*, charged with as many *Eagles Sable*, membred, becked & Crowned *Azure*, for *Arragon & Sicily*. These two great Quarters grafted in *Base, Argent*, a *Pomegranate Verte*, stalked and leaved of the same, open and seeded, *Gules*, for *Granada*. On the whole *Argent*, five *Escutcheons Azure*, placed Crosswise, each charged with five *Besants Argent* placed in Saltier for *Portugal*. The Shield bordered *Gules*, with seven Towers Or, three in chief, two in fesse, and two toward the *Base* for *Algarve*. In the third great Quarter *Gules*, a *Fesse Argent*, for *Austria*, *Coupe* and supported by Ancient *Burgundy*, which is Bendy of six pieces Or and *Azure*, bordered *Gules*. In the fourth great Quarter, *Azure semè*, of Flower-de-luces Or, with a Border componè *Argent* and *Gules*, for modern *Burgundy*, *Coupe* Or, supported *Sable*, a Lion Or, for *Brabant*. These two great Quarters charged with an *Escutcheon Or*, and a Lion *Sable*, Armed and Langued *Gules* for *Flanders*. Party Or, an Eagle *Sable*, for *Antwerp*, the Capital City of the Holy Empire. For Crest a Crown trefoil'd Or, rais'd with eight Diadems or Semi-circles terminating in a *Mond Or*, which is the Crest of *Spain*. The Collar of the Order of the Golden-Fleece encompasses the Shield, and on the sides of it stand the two Pillars of *Hercules*.

Hercules, viz, on each side one with this Motto, *Plus Ultra*. The ordinary Device of some of the Kings of Spain has been, *Omnes contra nos & nos contra omnes*. The Arms of *Castile* and *Leon* are the first which have been born quartered. The King of Spains Livery is of a yellow colour, he is Popish and uses the Spanish Tongue; his chief City in Spain is *Madrid* in *New Castile*. His ordinary Revenues are computed to be nine Millions of Crowns yearly; viz. Four from his Dominions in *Italy*, Three from the *VVest-Indies*, and Two from his Kingdoms of Spain. He receives besides yearly the Revenues of all the Masterships of the Great Orders of his Kingdom, which amount to 150000 pounds of yearly Rents, besides the opportunity of preferring Servants of the greatest Merit: He has several other ways of raising Monies, yet is not counted Rich in Treasure, his Expenses being very great in keeping Forts and Garisons, in maintaining Frontier Places, and an *Armada* for conducting his Plate Fleet, &c. The Kingdom of Spain is said to be Five Hundred Miles in compals more than *France*, and yet *France* is thought to contain almost twice as many Inhabitants as Spain.

Denmark, The Title of the King of Denmark is, *Frederick IV. by the Grace of God, King of Denmark, Norway, Vandals and Goths, &c. Duke of Sleswick, Holstein, Stormark and Dismarsh, Count of Oldenburg and Delmenhorst, &c.* He bears

bears party of three and Campé of two, which makes twelve Quarters. In the first Or, *semé* of Hearts Gules, with three Lyons Passant Guardant placed one over the other, Azure crowned langued and arm'd of the first, which belongs to Denmark. 2. Gules a Lyon Rampant crown'd and armed Or, holding a Battle Ax Argent, hilted of the second for the Kingdom of Norway. 3. Gules a Lyon Passant-Guardant, Or, on Nine Hearts of the same, in Fesse for Gotbland. 4. Gules a Dragon Crown'd Or, for Schonen. 5. Azure three Crowns Or, for Sweden. 6. Gules, a Paschal Lamb Argent, supporting a little Flag of the same, marked with a Cross, for Gutland. 7. Or, two Lions passant Guardant Azure for Sleswick. 8. Gules, a Fish Crown'd Argent for Iceland. On these eight Quarters is a great Argent, which is the ancient Device of the Kingdom since the Conversion of these People to the Faith of Christ. On the Centre of this Cross are placed the Arms of Dismarsh, which are Gules a Cavalier Arm'd Argent. In the Ninth great Quarter, Gules a Nettle leaf spread at breadth, and charged in the midst with a little Escutcheon the whole Argent, for Holstein. 10. Gules, a Swain Argent, gorged with a Crown Or, for Stormaria. 11. Gules, two Fesses Or, for Delmenhorst. 12. Gules, a Cross pattee and ——— Argent and Fitchee at the Foot for Oldenburg. The Shield is environed

T

with

with a Collar of the Order of the *Elephant*, and bears for a Crest, a Crown flowered, raised with eight Diadems, which terminat in a Mond Or. The Motto to his *Device* on the Reverse of his Medals is, *Pietas & justitia coronant*. His Livery is of a red colour, he is Protestant, and uses the *Danish* Language, which is a Dialect of the *High Dutch*. His chief Cities are, *Copenhagen* the Metropolis of *Denmark*, and *Drontheim* on the River *Nider*, the chief Town of *Norway*, but the Viceroy of *Norway* ordinarily Resides at *Bergen*. The Revenues of the King of *Denmark* consists in Imposts laid on Ships that pass through the *Sound*. The present King is particularly render'd Illustrious by the Marriage of his Uncle Prince *George*, married to *Anne* now Queen of Great Britain, &c. who bears these Titles, His Royal Highness *George*, Hereditary Prince of *Denmark* and *Norway*, and of the *Goths* and *Vandals*; Duke of *Sleswick*, *Holstein*, *Stormar*, *Ditmarsh* and *Cumberland*, Earl of *Oldenburg*, *Delmenhorst* and *Kendal*, Baron of *Ockingham*, Lord High Admiral of *England* and *Ireland*; Generalissimo of all Her Majesty's Forces by Sea and Land, Lord Warden of the *Cinque-Ports*, Constable over *Dover* Castle, Knight of the most Noble Order of the *Garter*, and one of the Lords of Her Majesty's most Honourable Privy Council, &c.

Portugal. The Title of the King of *Portugal* is, *Peter* by the Grace of God King of *Portugal*,
and

and the *Algarves* on this side and beyond the Sea in *Africa*; Lord of *Guinea* and the conquered Countries, Lord of the Navigation and Commerce in *Ethiopia*, *Arabia*, *Persia* and *India*, &c. He bears *Argent* five *Escutcheons Azure* placed *Cross ways*, each charged with as many *Besants* of the first, placed in *Saltier* and pointed *Sable* for *Portugal*. The Shield bordered *Gules*, charged with seven *Towers Or*, three in chief, and two in each *Flanche*. The *Crest* is a *Crown Or*, which is the *Crest* of *Portugal*. Under the two *Flanches* and the *Base* of the Shield appear the ends of two *Crosses*, the first flower de luced *Verte*, which is for the Order of *Avis*. The second *Pattee Gules*, which is for the Order of *Christ*. The five *Escutcheons* were born in memory of five *Kings*, whom *Alphonso I.* King slew at the *Battel* of *Obrigue*, An: 1139. The *Border* with the *Towers* of *Castles* were added by *Alphonso III.* when he married *Beatrix* Daughter to *Alphonso X.* King of *Castile*, An: 1257. His *Livery* is of a green colour; He is *Popish*, and uses the *Portuguese* Language, which is a *Dialect* of the *Spanish*. His capital City is *Lisbon* on the *River Tagus*; His *Revenues* considerable, &c.

Sweden. The King of *Sweden*'s Title is, *Charles XII.* By the Grace of God, King of *Sweden*, *Goths* and *Vandals*, Great Prince of *Finland*; D. of *Schonen*, *Eastland*, *Liefland*, *Carelia*, *Bremen*, *Verden*, *Sterin*, *Pomerania*, *Cassubia* and *Vandaals*,

Prince of *Rugen*, Lord of *Ingria* and *Wismar*, Count Palatine of the Rhine; Duke of *Bavaria* and *Fuliers*, *Cleve* and *Mons*, &c. He bears Quarterly in the first and fourth *Azure*, three Crowns Or, two in Chief and one in Base for *Sweden*. In the second and third Barry, *Argent* and *Azure* a Lion Or, Crowned Gules for *Finland*. On the whole Quarterly, in the first and fourth *Sable*, a Lion Or, Crown'd, Arm'd and langued Gules, for the Palatinate of the *Rhine*. In the second and third Fusile in Bend *Argent* and *Azure* of twenty one pieces for *Bavaria*. The Crest is a Royal Crown Garnished with eight small flowers, and closed by as many Demicircles, terminating in a Mond Or, which is the Crest of *Sweden*. The Supporters are two Lions Or, Crowned with the same. His Livery is of a blew colour. He is Protestant, and uses the *Swedish* Language, which is a Dialect of the *Higb-Dutch*. *Stockholm* is his capital City. *Heilin* counts in all the Kingdom of *Sweden* but one thousand four hundred and seventeen Parishes; but many of them has a thousand or eight hundred Families. His Revenues arising from Church Lands taken to the Crown, from Mines, from the Tenths of all increase, from Customs imposed on Merchandises, paid in all Haven-Towns, from all Commodities Imported and Exported are very great. He has also power of imposing Taxes in time of War as occasion may require.

On

On the Death of *Innocent XII.* Cardinal *Albano* was made Pope, his Title is, *Clement XI. Bishop, Servant of the Servants of God.* Or thus, *Clement XI. By the Providence of God High Priest, Chief Bishop and Vicar of the Roman Apostolick, Catholick, Christian Church :* He is commonly call'd, tho too presumptuously, *His Holiness.* He was chosen by the Conclave Nov: 23, 1700. The Papal Escutcheon is *Gules*, and consists of a long Cap or Head-piece Or, surmounted with a Cross pearled and Garnished with three Royal Crowns : with the two Keys of St. Peter placed in Saltier : *Boniface VIII.* was the first that wore the *Tiara* with a double Crown, and *Urban V.* made it in the Form of a Cap, adorning it with a triple circle of Gold, for some Mystery in it. It's call'd the *Regnum.* His Livery is of a red colour, he is Popish, and uses the *Italian* Language. His ordinary Residence is the City *Rome* on the River *Tyber*, and his common Revenues are Reckon'd better than two millions of Crowns yearly ; but his extraordinary and Spiritual are far greater. Besides his Territories in *Italy*, he has *Avignon* in *France.*

Russia or *Muscovy.* The Government here has gone partly by Election and partly by Succession. The present Czar is *Peter* Son to *Alexiowitz*, who died Ap: 17, 1682. His Title is *Peter Alexiowitz, by the Grace of God, Great Lord Czar, and Great Duke of all the Great,*

Great, Little and White *Russia* ; sole Monarch or Defender of *Moscow*, *Kiowia*, *Woldemar*, *Novograde* ; Czar or King of *Cazan*, *Astracan* and *Siberia* ; Lord of *Pleskow*, and Great Duke of *Smolensko*, *Twer*, *Jukor*, *Perma*, *Vestqui*, *Bulgaria*, and other places ; Lord and Great Duke of the Lower *Novograde*, of *Tzernikovia*, *Resanse*, *Rostot*, *Jarosow*, *Bieljezor*, *Udor*, *Obdor*, *Condomis*, and of all the Quarters of the North, Lord of *Iberi* ; Czar of *Cartalane* and *Grusinia*, Duke of *Caburdin*, of *Circassia* and *Georgia*, and of many other Lordships and Eastern, Western, and Northern States ; Paternal Grand-Paternal Heir, Successor, Lord and Ruler. The Great Seal of *Moscow* is, an Eagle Displayed Sable, in a Field Or, bearing on its Breast a Shield, the Field being *Gules*, charged with a *St. George Argent*, holding a Launce with which he kills a Dragon. Betwixt the heads of the Eagle are three Crowns placed one over the other, which signifie *Moscow*, *Cazan* and *Astracan*. These Arms were first used by the Tyrant *Jwann Basiliewich*, pretending he was descended from the Ancient Roman Emperors, Czar signifying *Cesar*. *Heylin* makes the Arms of *Moscow* Sable, a Portal open of two leaves and as many degrees Or ; His Livery is of a yellow colour : He is of the Greek Church, and uses the *Sclavonian* Language. *Moscow* Seated on a River of the same Name is his capital City and Imperial Seat. His Government being Arbitrary, he makes his Revenues what he pleases. Tur-

Turky. Mustapha II. was proclaimed Emperor on the Death of his Predecessor *Achmet*: Being the fifteenth lineally descended from *Mahomet the Great*. He bears *Verte* a Crescent *Argent*, crested with a Turbant, charged with three black Plumes of Herons Quills, with this Motto *Donectotum impleat Orbem*: But if he send the Grand Visier to the Army, he takes out one of the Feathers and puts it in the Visiers Turbant for a Mark of the Authority he gives him. His Standards have the Name of a God, and sometimes that of Mahomet written on 'em. There is also a great Standard of the Empire, and the *Took* or *Herse-Tail*. The Ancient Arms of the Eastern Empire were, *Mars* a Cross *Sol*, betwixt four Greek Beta's of the second, signifying

that is, *The King of Kings Governing Kings*. The Grand Signior's Livery is of a Green colour. He's of the *Mahometan* Religion, and the better sort of *Turks* use the *Sclavonian* Language. *Stamboul* or *Constantinople* is the Capital City of the *Ottoman* Empire. Its said he has under him 70 Kingdoms and three Empires; however, his Empire being of so great Extent in *Asia*, *Africa* and *Europe*, must needs yield an immense Revenue. His Titles are so long, and so well known, that I need not trouble my Reader with them.

F I N I S.

The Printer have neglected to make the Amendments as the Proofs and Revisions were corrected, I had rather the Book was bound, I was forced to write this most considerable Error, saying still for better copies on the Reader's Kindness.

Among several Literal Escapes, (for which I may plead the common Excuse with the rest of Mankind,) I shall only take notice of one in the first Book, viz. It's said that *Charles Duke of Cambridge* was born to the late King *James* by *Mary D'Este* November 7 1667 instead of 1677. the rest I must leave to the Reader's Candor.



The *Printers* have so neglected to make the Amendments as the Proofs and Revises were Corrected, That after the Book was Bound, I was forced to write these most considerable Errata's, relying still for lesser escapes on the Reader's Kindness.

IN the last line of the 2d. page of the Preface, for injurious read injudicious. l: 18, of 3 p: of the Pref: for last r: least. l: 27, of the same p: for insert r: inserted. In the p: 1, of Book I. l: 10, for inangurated r: inaugurated. In p: 3: of the same Book, l: 9, for Coudt r: Count. l: 14, p: 3, for Thoulonse r: Thoulouse. p: 4, l: 1, for younger r: younger. In p: 10, l: 10, for Cdarles r: Charles. p: 11, last l: for Fance r: France. l: 2, p: 18, for I. r: V. l: 12, p: 21, for de r: d'. l: 12, p: 25, for Duchess r: Dutchesse. l: last, p: 25, after Lorrain, add, by whom she has had a Son born, 1699. l: 3, p: 26, for Rhems r: Rheims. l: 16, ibid, after Savoy add, by whom he has the Duke of Britany, born June 25, 1704. l: 9, p: 27, for Dane r: Daughter. l: 8, p: 42, for Son r: Grandson. l: 25, p: 43, for William's r: William. l: 1, p: 44, for Arnudel r: Arundel. l: 5, p: 51, for Son r: Nephew. l: 27, p: 53, for Life his r: his Life. l: 16, p: 55, for Regmald r: Reginald. l: 7, p: 57, for Simnrel r: Simnel. l: 23, p: 63, put should after France. l: 26, ibid, for Lands r: bands. l: 18, p: 65, for Northumberlond r: Northumberland. l: 27, p: 75, for Son r: Grandson. l: 20, p: 77, after having, add, had by. l: 25, p: 81, for 1556 r: 1566. l: 3, p: 88, for 1667 r: 1677.

In the second Book, l: 8, p: 5, for Albeyt r: Albert. l: 9, p: 7, for lap r: lay. l: 17, ibid, for Benhard r: Bernhard. l: 7, p: 8, for pnd r: and. l: 29, p: 9, for no no. r: no. In the title of p: 15, r: Lunenburg. l: 3, p: 17, for VIII r: VII. l: 20, p: 19, for 1731 r: 1681. l: 22, p: 30, for Leopld r: Leopold. l: 3, p: 36, for Ugmont r: Egmont. l: 12, p: 41, before Frederick put John. l: 28, p: 44, for 651 r: 1651. l: 22, p: 50, for the in, r: in the. l: 1, p: 52, for 3, r: 4 &c for that Paragraph. l: 8, p: 57, after Charles IV insert for. l: 28, p: 58, after married

ERRATA.

ried put out to: l 3, p 67, for baye r have. l 15, p 67, for Fredrick r Frederick. l 3, p 75, for Brethren r Brethren. l 28, p 84, for be r the. l 30, p 86, for 108 r 1680; the rest of that line and the following, is to be put out to the word, had. l 7, p 91, for be r the. l 13, p 93, before first put in her: l 14, p 100, for 18 r 10: l 22, p 101, for 1690 r 1590: l 9, p 114, for are r is or was: l 22, p 116, r Commendamus's: l 20, p 118, for line r lines. l 26, r Badenweilher. l 7, p 119, for Marquess r Marquesses: l 17, r proscribed: l 10, p 121, for bor r born: l last, p 122, r Dillenburg: l 7, p 124, for died died r died: l 25, p 135, for dad r bad: l 2, p 137, for paved r payed: l 16, p 143, r Simmeren: l 7, p 144 blot out, on the Albis; l last, p 148, for ordinar r ordinary; l 9, p 149, after the Circle of the Palatinate or Lower Rhine, put in Westphalia; l 13, p 149, for compass r compose; l 26 p 151, r Placentia; l 1, p 153, after them put in a; l 5, p 154, for Fessier Fesse; l 7, p 155, after as add a; l 18, p 155, r imployed; l 16, p 157, r Syndic.

In the Third Book, l 8, p 4, r married to; l 28, p 10, for annu r and; l 1, p 13, r Marriage; l penult: p 14, for any r an; l last, p 27, r Elected; l 2, p 32, for fr of; l 5, p 36, for qaartered r quartered; l last, p 42, before makes r He. The Printer has not Greek Types; I must therefore set down the Blank in the last page, in our Characters, viz. Basileus Basileon Basileuon Basileusi. l 23, p 43, for it r is,



To fill up this remaining Page, I shall also add beyond
my design, a short INDEX. I think I need not
tell that by B. Book and P. Page is meant.

THe Kings of France in the Lines of *Valois* and
Bourbon, from Page 1. Book 1. to Page 30.

The Royal Race of England, B. 1. P. 31. to 70. Of
Scotland, from P. 70. B. 1. to P. 82.

The Royal Line of Great Britain, from P. 82. B. 1.
to P. 88.

The Arms, Titles, Bearings, Religion, &c. of France
and England, from P. 86. B. 1. to P. 92.

Brunswick and *Lunenburg* in all its Lines, from B.
2. P. 1. to P. 26.

The *Palatine Bavarian* Line in all its, &c. B. 2.
from P. 27. to 66.

Saxony in all its Lines, B. 2. from P. 66. to 90.

Brandenburg in its Lines, B. 2. from P. 91. to 115.

Meckleburg, B. 2. P. 116.

Wurtenburg, B. 2. P. 117.

Baden, B. 2. P. 118.

Anhalt and *Saxon-Lawenburg*, B. 2. P. 119.

Hesse in its Branches, B. 2. P. 121.

Duke of *Curland*, B. 2. P. 122.

Nassau and *Orange* in its Branches, B. 2. from P.
123. to 130.

Duke of *Lorain*, B. 2. P. 131. 132.

Duke of *Modena*, B. 2. P. 133.

Duke of *Parma* and *Placentia*, B. 2. P. 134.

Duke of *Mantua*, B. 2. P. 136.

Great Duke of *Toscany*, B. 2. P. 137. 138.

Duke of *Savoy*, B. 2. P. 139, 140. 141.

The Titles, &c. of *Hanover*, B. 2. P. 142.

Of the *Electer Palatine*, B. 2. P. 143

Of the *Electer of Saxony*, B. 2. P. 143. 144.

Of the *Electer of Bavaria*, B. 2. P. 145.

The King of Hungary and Bohemia, B. 2. P. 126.
 Of the Elector of Cologne, B. 2. P. 147.
 Of the Elector of Treves, B. 2. P. 147.
 Of the Elector of Mentz, B. 2. P. 148.
 The Circles and Hans-Towns of the Empire, B. 2.
 P. 149. 150.
 The Arch of Nassau and Orange, B. 2. P. 150.
 Of Lorraine, *ibid.*
 Of Modena, B. 2. P. 151.
 Of Parma, *ibid.*
 Of Adamant, B. 2. P. 152.
 Of Tuscany, B. 2. P. 153.
 Of Savoy, *ibid.*
 Of Mantua, B. 2. P. 154.
 Of Geneva, B. 2. P. 157.
 Of Switzerland, B. 2. P. 158.
 Of Flushing, B. 2. P. 159.
 Of the Austrian Family, B. 3. P. 1.
 Of the Spanish Line, B. 3. P. 4.
 Of the German Line, B. 3. P. 8.
 Of the Kings of Denmark, B. 3. P. 12.
 Of the Duke of Holstein in its Branches, B. 3. P. 16.
 Of the Duke of Sleswick in its, B. 3. P. 19.
 Of the King of Portugal, B. 3. P. 21.
 Of the King of Sweden, B. 3. P. 27.
 The Bearings, Titles, Capital Cities, Liveries, Lan-
 guages, Religion, Revenues of the Kingdoms, in
 the Third Book, B. 3. P. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37.
 &c.
 Of the Pope, B. 3. P. 41.
 Of the Czar of Muscovy, B. 3. P. 42.
 Of the Emperor of the Turks, B. 3. P. 43.

